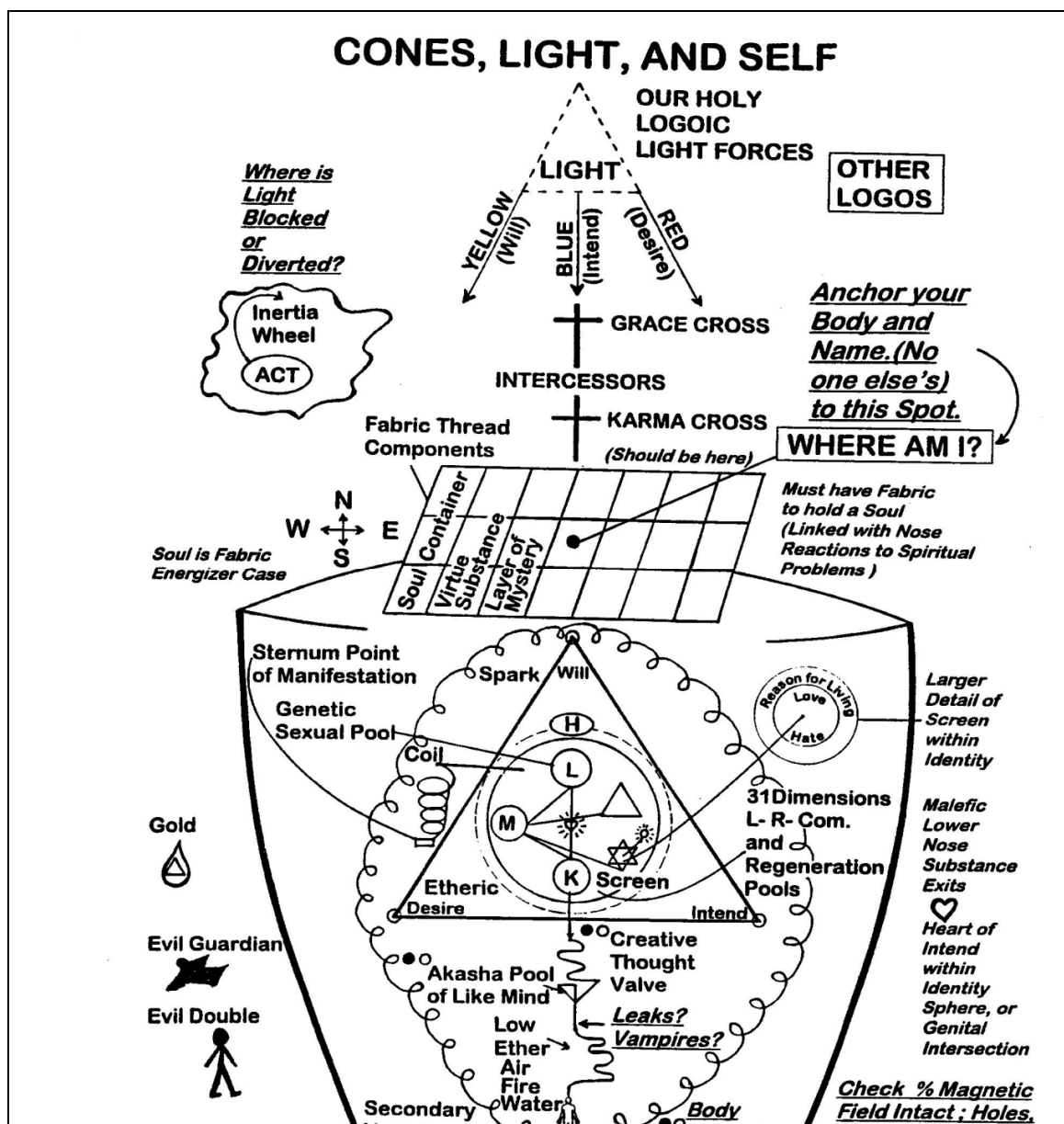


PRIVATE LECTURES:

AUDIO TAPES

CONFERENCE IN MEXICO

1995 APRIL



BY ANONYMOUS

Audio Taped Lectures, Written Lessons and Classes
Given in the United States

Books by “Anonymous” also under “Sophia Johanson”

Virtues, Laws and Powers 1994
A Prophet’s Story (By Those Who Knew Him) 1995
Advanced Esoteric Dowsing Charts Books I, II, III 1994

MESSAGES 1992: *Volumes I and II*
INNER TEACHINGS 1993: *Volumes I and II (January- August)*
LECTURES 1993: *SEPTEMBER; OCTOBER; NOVEMBER; DECEMBER*
SMOKE SIGNAL FROM THE NUT HOUSE 1996-2002: *Volumes I - VI*
1994 BOOK SERIES: MONTH BY MONTH
1995 BOOK SERIES: MONTH BY MONTH
1996 JULY Mexico and 1997 FEBRUARY Maine Conferences

Original Five Books: 1990-1992
Gnostic Book of Earth Changes
Return of the Prodigal Sons: Enlightenment through Esoteric Dowsing
The Silent Holocaust
Mystery of Logos Angstroms and Species of People
Learning the Secret Language

Revised COPYRIGHT 2016 © BY SOPHIA JOHANSON LIBRARY AND PRESS

All rights reserved. Any chapter, or all of this book may be used or reproduced without written permission, only if the book or chapters are reproduced in their entirety with full acknowledgement of author and publisher.

First Printing 2012
Second Printing Revised 2016

The publication of this book is financed by sales and donations to the *Sophia Johanson Library and Press* which is established for the publication of the “Anonymous” teachings given publicly and privately between 1990 and 2002.

Sophia Johanson Library and Press, is a tax-exempt, spiritual science, educational corporation. For information about this title or other publications, please phone *Sophia Johanson Library and Press* at: (573) 875-8024;

Mailing address P.O. Box 972, Columbia, Missouri 65205;

Email: sophiajohansonlibrary@gmail.com

Website: <https://sophiajohanson.wordpress.com>

The Sophia Johanson Library and Press is a non-profit organization, publishing documents under the public domain. No royalties are paid on this book.

MANUFACTURED IN THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA
By Sophia Johanson Library and Press, Columbia, Missouri

INTRODUCTION to VIRTUES, LAWS and POWERS (excerpt) by Anonymous

Introduction

Published 1995

ISBN 1-885-186-83-5

There are people on the Earth today who hunger for knowledge of the mysteries of life. They may have sought to satiate their thirst for Truth through paths of science, art, philosophy, psychology, religion, or social services. Many, at the close of a long career in such fields, hear the hounds of death at their heels while their spiritual bellies ache with emptiness. They go to their deaths longing for the unknown, trembling with angst.

It may seem preposterous for this book to presume to fill some of that void by bringing to the reader the fundamentals of the natural Laws of the soul. Indeed, few people have ever considered that the soul of man has a type of matter, not unlike his flesh, although existing in a different octave of being. Few people are aware that there are principles, similar to known physics principles, that control the dynamics of spiritual matter. Furthermore, such spiritual Laws have a watershed effect upon the physical body of man and the Earth.

Looking out upon the sea of disorder within the major cities, one cannot help wondering why violent crime is becoming increasingly prevalent, and what could bring it to a halt. During the sixties the cry of liberals was for more social services, as though money or food could be the panacea. Others cried for gun control, more prisons, or other material solutions. Despite all attempts at controlling societal disorder the ghettos swell with violence, and the traditional family structure is almost gone.

There are some idealists who look into the heart of this disorder as though it were full of signs of wonderful societal transformation for the better. And yet, teenage pregnancies, AIDS, infections, robberies, rapes, and murders all continue to increase in number. By what criteria are these idealists measuring their success?

If one looks back over recorded history, pockets of societal peace and order rise out of the pages with haunting similarities of belief systems. Within each religion can be found keys that lead to the inner teachings of the fundamental Laws of the soul and of life itself. The fighting between religions has been due to clinging to differences rather than searching for similarities. The obvious similarities are merely echoes of the underlying mysteries which have traditionally been reserved for an inner circle of the spiritual elite.

The knowledge of the inner mysteries of life, held within the core of each religion, was withheld from the masses because of the danger of sorcery if the principles were applied without integrity. Any power that can transform a man's soul can also destroy his body if directed with malefic intent. It was safer to allow the alchemical mysteries, which were the core of each religion, to be watered down in a harmless fashion, in a way that could possibly change man's behavior through fear or promise of heaven. It was assumed by the spiritual forefathers that a man who lived decently might learn to think decently. If a man thought in a decent manner, then, later he might be able to control the spiritual forces with integrity and not run amok with unbridled passion.

For this reason, most religions focused upon behavioral instructions, rather than the reasons that certain behaviors could block the path to spiritual power. People have, by and large, decided that the behavioral instructions are no longer valid and so have developed many blocks to the higher teachings.

It is now time to reveal the inner teachings, in hope that humans can understand the reasons for behavioral sanctions and thought control.

The Laws are immutable. Man cannot break these Laws, but can break himself against these Laws. This is happening today on a massive scale. A man can tell himself all day long that fire is not hot, and yet burn himself, should he put his hand in a flame. Just as there are lower laws of the visible component of fire, there are higher Laws of the unseen components of fire. Many a man has thrust his own unseen components into fire and burned away part of himself.

It is possible to heal oneself through the application of higher Laws. If humans can bring healing order to their own lives, then they can begin to bring order to their families and to their own culture. If they do that, they can start to bring order to the world.

Healing the world must start with healing the self. This book holds the ancient mysteries through which personal transformation is made possible, if the applicant is sincere and willing to change. The dilettante will benefit little, except through some intellectual titillation. This book was written not for dinner table discussion, but at great price, and with great courage, by a traveler within such mysteries, in hope of helping humanity out of chaos. Since it merely recites the principles of the mysteries, it shall be considered anonymously and gnostically written, for man cannot hope or presume to create the Laws and Virtues. This is not a "channeled" book, but a book reflecting the experience of the traveler through many realms as real as the one before your face.

If you also dare to be a traveler into unseen realms, this book will guide you safely.

1995 APRIL LECTURES BY ANONYMOUS

The following class lectures are transcribed either verbatim from audio tapes or from class notes unrevised by Anonymous. These lectures and written lessons were given by *Anonymous* to audiences familiar with the general background of Spiritual Science. The emphasis was in the dissemination of knowledge that was normally hidden from the general public, but has had a haunting recurrence throughout the millennia.

NOTE:

- 1) All LESSONS, LECTURES and CHARTS were given in class, created by Anonymous. Class Notes were taken by an auditor and not corrected by Anonymous and for these, it is suggested the reader also refer to the original, unabridged audio tapes.
- 2) Please keep in mind that this library is missing many of the original audio tapes (of which there were at least 50+ per month during a three year period) as well as some of the dowsing charts, Class Notes and Lessons. These books are compiled from the resources currently available to this library.
- 3) The best introduction to the dowsing system may be found in the Advanced Esoteric Spiritual Dowsing Books, I, II, III.

“Lessons” and “Letters” were composed by Anonymous

“Class Notes” were typed during the lectures and were unrevised by Anonymous.

NOTE: Book chapters for Advanced Esoteric Dowsing Charts IV were written during this time from October 1994 through 1995. “AED IV” was completed with charts in 1995, but it was not published and is not currently in the possession of this library. The book’s contents and charts, however, are (mostly) intact and are presented here as they were originally written.

Contents

INTRODUCTION to VIRTUES, LAWS and POWERS (excerpt) by Anonymous	3
LESSON APRIL 5, 1995: En Route to Mexico City (Conference)	6
<i>Time/Space Spiral: From “A Prophet’s Story”</i>	6
LESSON APRIL 8, 1995: Mexico City.....	9
<i>Magnetic Force Field Ruptures Chart:</i>	15
LESSON APRIL 9, 1995: Mexico City.....	17
<i>Illustrations re. Vampires; Walking Dead; Fallen Humans; Dimensional Door to Death (2 pages)</i>	21
<i>Combination Problems; To Do/Check; Type of Being; “Why Evil?” Charts</i>	23
<i>Type of Person; Doppelganger; Reasons for Living; Problems Charts</i>	24
<i>Tree of Beingness; “Why Evil?”; Type of Person; Reason for Living Chart:</i>	25
<i>Diverting/Decreasing Future Act/Event Chart:</i>	26
<i>Seven Days (Symbolically) to Become New Chart</i>	27
CLASS NOTES: APRIL 10, 1995: Logoic Cup and Charts	28
<i>Man of Millennium Cup Chart</i>	31
<i>Cones, Light and Self Chart: Holy Logoic Light Forces; Purgatory; Other</i>	32
<i>Astrological; Accountability; Mega Earth Points Chart</i>	33
AUDIO TAPE APRIL 10, 1995 Transcribed: Side A.....	34
AUDIO TAPE APRIL 10, 1995 Transcribed: Side B.....	40
AUDIO TAPE #2 APRIL 10, 1995 Transcribed: Side A.....	46
AUDIO TAPE #2 APRIL 10, 1995 Transcribed: Side B	52
AUDIO TAPE APRIL 11, 1995 Transcribed: Side A.....	54
<i>April 10 Concludes</i>	54
<i>Combination Dowsing Charts (2 pages)</i>	55
AUDIO TAPE #3 APRIL 11, 1995 Transcribed: Side A.....	61
<i>Adjustable Density/Complexity Chart</i>	62
<i>10 Points of Power Chart</i>	63
<i>“Unit” Chart from March 1995</i>	63
AUDIO TAPE #3 APRIL 11, 1995 Transcribed: Side B	67
<i>Rapture Chart</i>	70
<i>Case of Adam and Problems on Three Cones Chart</i>	73
<i>Questions for the Tree of Beingness Chart</i>	74

AUDIO TAPE #4 APRIL 11, 1995 Transcribed: Side A	75
Song: “I am Thine Oh Lord, I have Heard Thy Voice”	78
AUDIO TAPE #4 APRIL 11, 1995 Transcribed: Side B	79
Movie References: “Rapture”; “Resurrection”	79
Movie Reference: “Bob and Carol, Ted and Alice”	80
Movie References: “Generations”;	81
Movie Reference: “Jacob’s Ladder”; “Natural Born Killers” Poem: “Annabelle Lee”	82
AUDIO TAPE #5 APRIL 11, 1995 Transcribed: Side A	84
Song: “Oh Jesus, Oh Jesus, I Have no Friend like You”	86
Song: “To Dream the Impossible Dream”	88
AUDIO TAPE #5 APRIL 11, 1995 Transcribed: Side B	89
Movie Reference: “Suddenly Last Summer”	89
AUDIO TAPE #6 APRIL 12, 1995 Transcribed: Side A	94
“What is Happening?” Chart	97
“Reasons for Vitality Loss?”; “What is Occurring?” Charts	98
“What is Happening II?” Chart	99
Problems; Case of Adam; Current Lesson Charts	101
AUDIO TAPE #6 APRIL 12, 1995 Transcribed: Side B	102
Shadow Self; Echo Satan Self: Evil Incarnate Chart	103
Conference Dowsing Combination Chart	107
AUDIO TAPE #7 APRIL 12, 1995 Transcribed: Side A	110
Mirror Exorcism example	112
Condition and Unit Coils Charts	113
AUDIO TAPE #7 APRIL 12, 1995 Transcribed: Side B	114
Movie Reference: “Straw Man”	116
AUDIO TAPE #8 APRIL 12, 1995 Transcribed: Side A	120
AUDIO TAPE #7 APRIL 12, 1995 Transcribed: Side B	125
References: Book: “Nancy Friday”; Movie: “Last of the Mohicans”	125
Movie Reference: “Man Who Would Be King”	126
Chart for Lesson	127
AUDIO TAPE #9 APRIL 14, 1995 Transcribed: Side A	128
Auditor’s Note re: Move from Oklahoma to Wyoming	133
To Do Chart from April 20, 1995 no Class Notes	134
CLASS NOTES: APRIL 23, 1995 Cheyenne, Wyoming	135
APPENDIX	136
Manifestation “Square” Chart: Visual Alchemy	136
Prayer List from 1995 March	137
Prayer to Align with Law; Lord’s Prayer; St. Michael’s Sword: Prayer of Our Virgin Mary; 23 rd Psalm;	138
“Tree of Beingness” Large Chart	140
“Tree of Beingness” Dowsing Chart	141

LESSON APRIL 5, 1995: En Route to Mexico City (Conference)

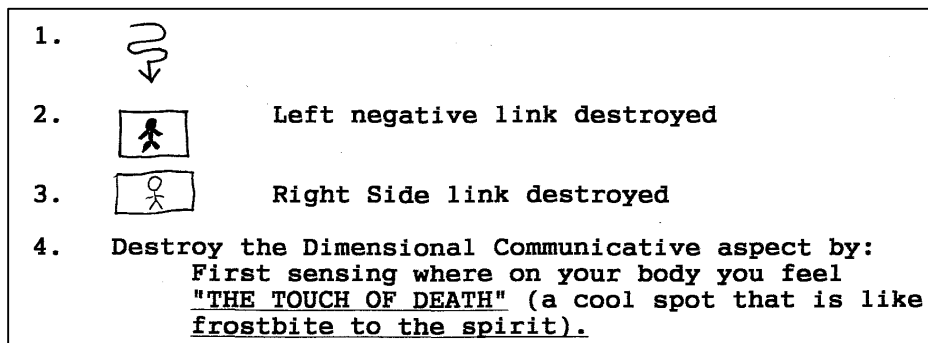
(Typed from handwritten copy with scanned drawings: NOT Class Notes.)

Conference en Route to Mexico City (Overland)

The "NAME" of a person is the last spine tune song played out of the energy field of a physical tissue complex recognizable in appearance by others in the vicinity as owning that name. By merging dark forces, and by refusal to believe that evil exists, a person can absorb the "songs" of many people and can give out his spine ("phone #") song to others to wear.

Your photograph carries your Name Song, unless you mentally destroy the negative. If your picture is being put into radionics frequency generators, then you must be wary because even if the "negative" is severed, the electricity/waveform impulses can damage your regeneration pools; especially of the brain and generative organs.

Remove the "Right Side" Dimensional damage production by directing a waveform over your picture that looks like this →

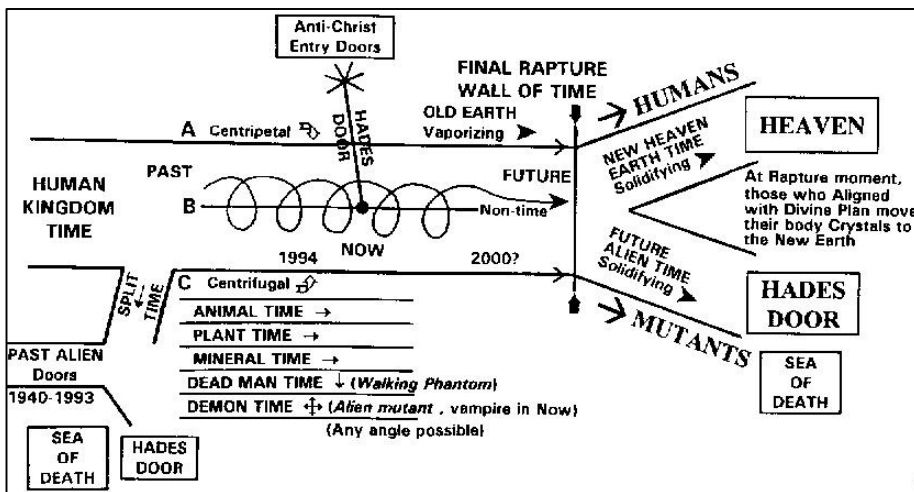


This indicates a **HOLOGRAM Communicative Dimensional Aspect** of you out somewhere that is being sent harmful energies that are perceived by

(a) Your Δ aspect of identity.

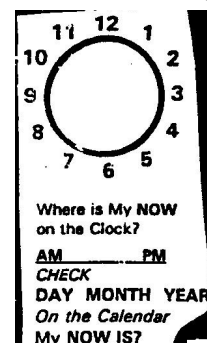
(b) The negative picture aspect is perceived by $\textcircled{\text{ME}}$. While

(c) the right side picture aspect is perceived by $\star$ part of identity).



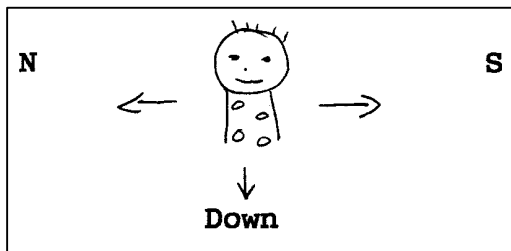
Time/Space Spiral: From "A Prophet's Story"

Hologram Links can be due to someone obsessing about your pictures/letters or due to someone doing harmful radionics using a body secretion/hair sample of yours.



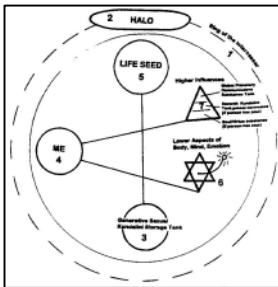
These are removed by you tracing the $\uparrow$ Time/Space Spiral Location Link and its location on a CLOCK FACE representing your auric cocoon.

Then, WILL the clock hands to a better (dowsed) location which then dislodges your hologram link from that time-space coordinate. In doing so, you snap the link.



Sometimes people send negative energies or do **radionics** on your throat through voice recordings or listening to telephone answering machine tapes, and directing hate to your magnetic field aspect of "NAME": VOICE. Or, they can put your voice on a loop tape and link it with rap music with murder lyrics.

This type of assault is perceived by your halo or your lower generative tank membrane.



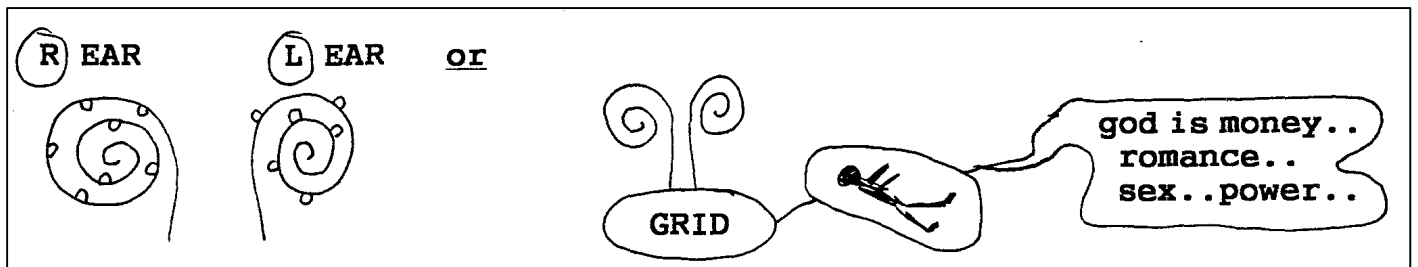
Remove the past voice links by first considering that your throat has a set of keys (like a flute). **↑Each "KEY"** has a directional influence (North, South, East, West, Up, Down) and a location in relationship to nose, mouth, and each other. **WILL** and **INTEND** your "Keys" to slightly shift directional forces. In doing so, your old voice recordings lose their connection to your **←Identity Sphere** and body on the left dimensional aspects

The RIGHT SIDE ASPECTS Are linked to your ears (ideally).

To disconnect from right side voice links, first realize that your ears are supposed to have a drawing-in force like a spiral with **22 Dissonance Points**. The points are like "road-bumps" or flow-obstructers (directional) within a musical wind instrument. The bumps are where your

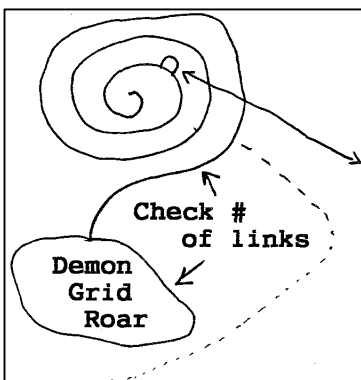
hearing is supposed to be linked to cosmic harmony/planetary choir songs that bring you health and mental balance. If you lose those links, you may end up hearing just a satanic roar of grid demon voices that whine, babble, tempt you to hate or defile, ridicule you or your path, and have false god programs.

Check for: "Voice Hooks" on each Point (which increase in complexity).



The Dissonance Ear Links are lost through mentally obsessing about another person who has only ears for the demon grid. The mental obsession can be due to resentment, grudges, romantic or sexual attraction—repulsion, wanting to be the other person or own them, wanting to be your old dark force-laden self, or due to being bombarded with such obsession around your ears by others. It snaps the 22 harmony links and may cause a big evil sound link to form (THE SATANIC "PRESENCE") which may be perceived as a roar, ear tingling, itching, ringing, or loss of hearing.

Dowse: Each of the 22 Points for the number of Hologram Coordinates (links to people through voice memory or recordings of you.) You snap each coordinate from the tape or person it is linked to in the past.



Example: A DISSONANCE POINT has 12 malefic coordinates. (SNAP).

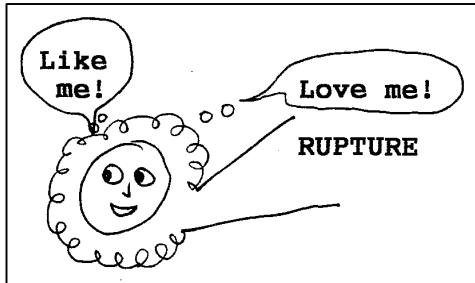
- 1) Dowse over Soul Blocks and Laws for any personal weakness relating to your problem.
- 2) Pray to HEAR Harmony of Law throughout the Logos, and to hear only Truth, and for DESIRE to hear Truth, and the strength to face truth about your personal changes needed.
- 3) Dowse # of coordinates to evil grid/persons.
- 4) Pull foreign auric bits out of the ears, think of Jesus, Mary, Joseph and all saints. Pray to hear the Names of God (not audible) in your ear flesh. Refuse to entertain demon thoughts, hate words, fear thoughts, thoughts of your past.

BE IN NOW:

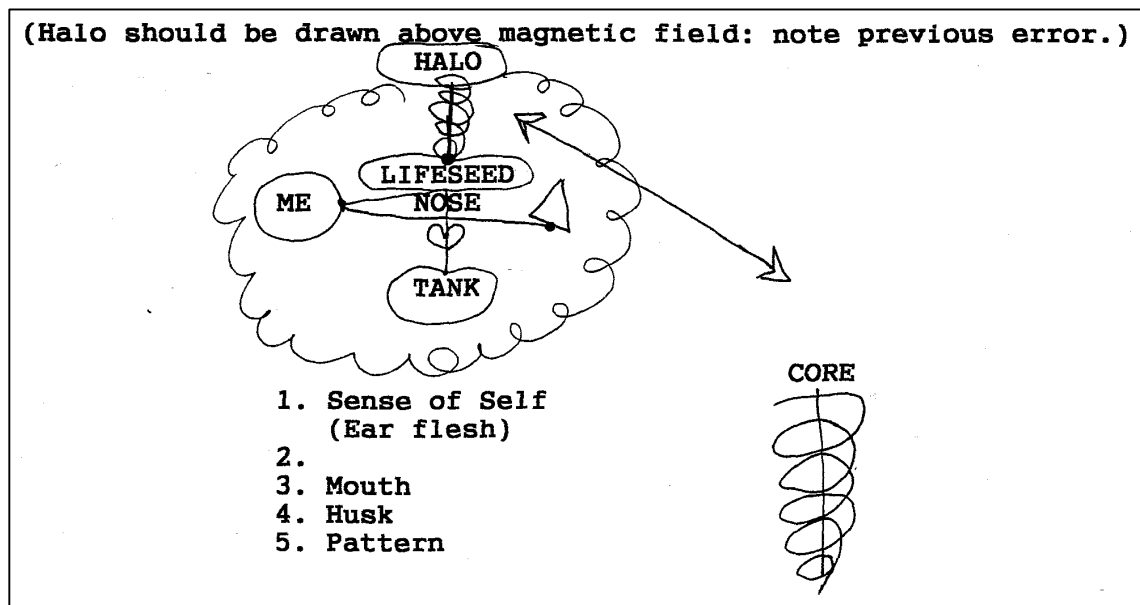


The Communicative Dimensional Aspect of your Hearing Name is related to the mouth.

A desire to be considered a nice guy or to befriend people who hate LAW will cause your Magnetic Forcefield to rupture over the mouth. If you combine sexual energies/desires with the desire to be liked by god-less people, then you also rupture your nose at the Magnetic Forcefield. If your mouth is open to the grid demon sounds, without force-field protection, other parts of your identity begin to leak out. In particular, your Life-Seed begins to merge shapes/sounds with other people, and so may cause your Mold to deviate/herniate so that your face or body becomes distorted.



Your Core Husk begins to shatter, and your inner pattern that contains your life purpose in God's Plan begins to mirror the Grid Purposes/Names/Voices. Your core becomes the Tower of 'Babble' and crumbles, or slips out your nose.



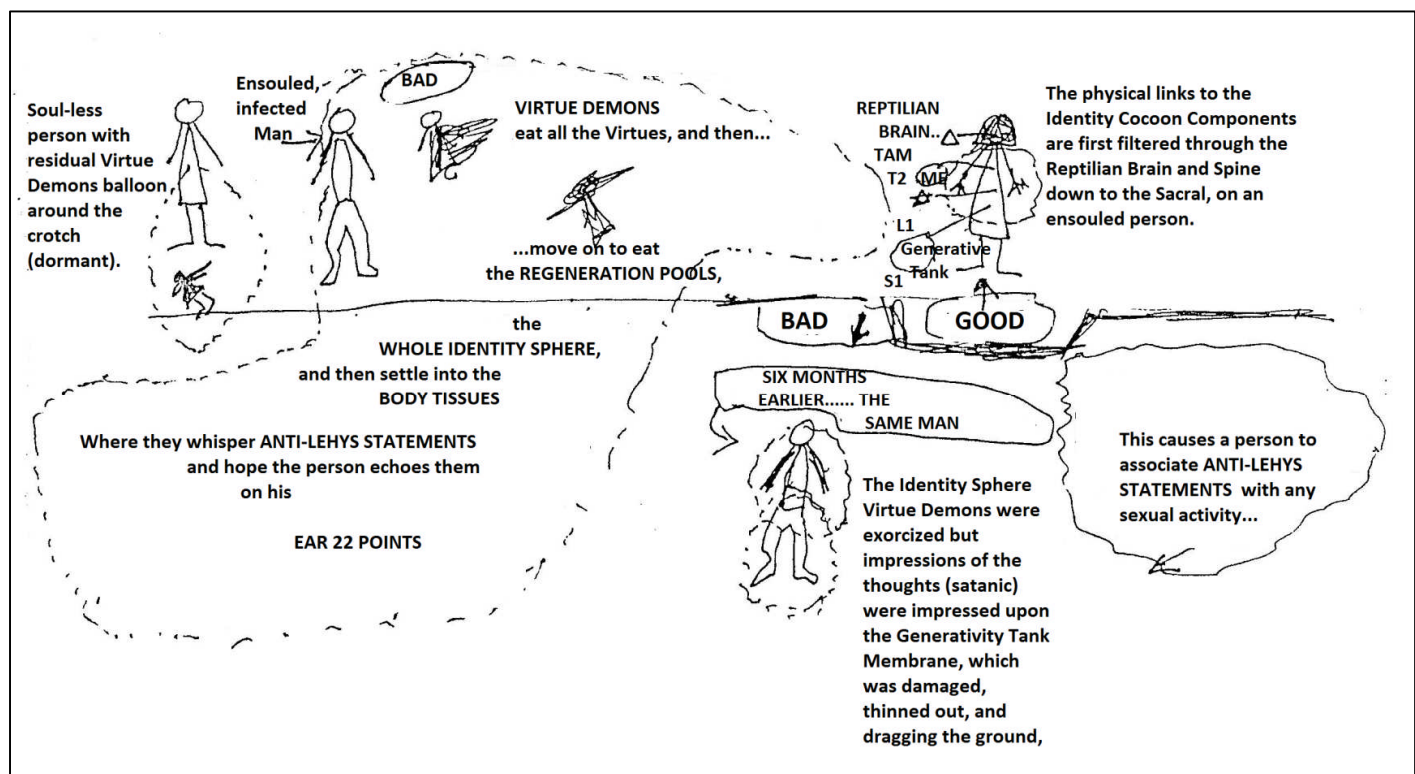
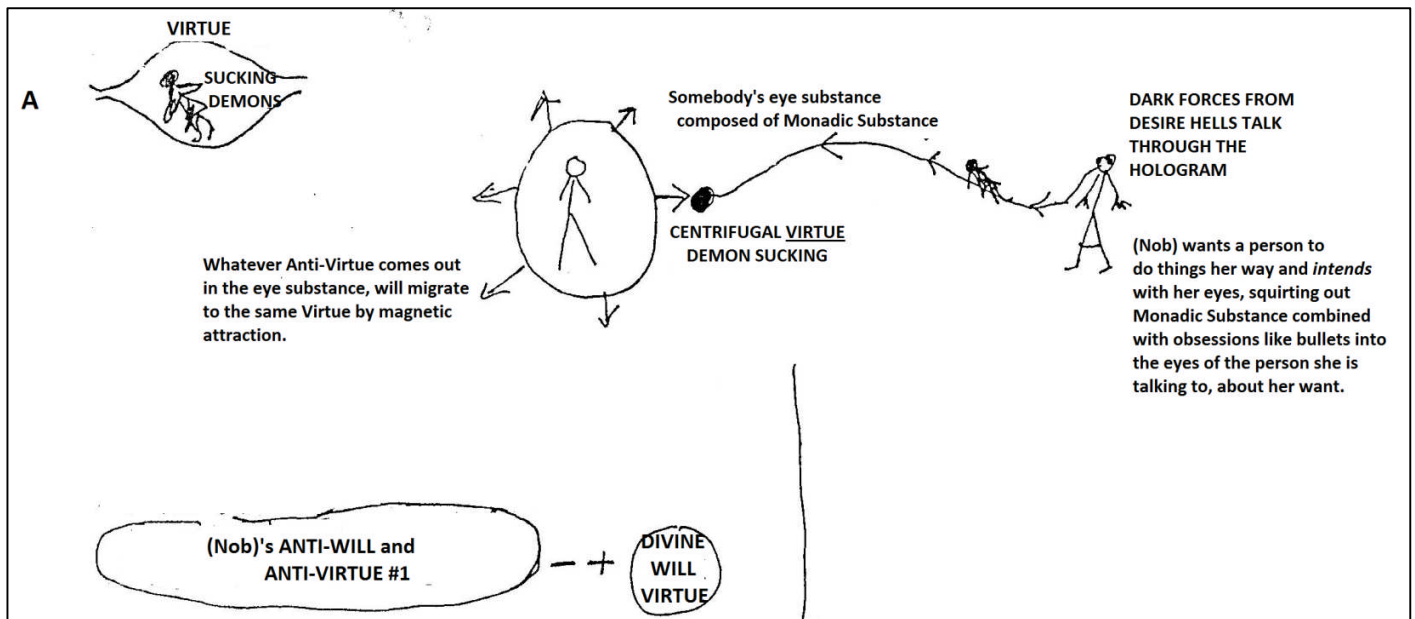
You then lose your **Reason for Living** as though it were a "booger in a ring-box", and it gets replaced with an **Asura Implant** Reason for Living up your nose and between your eyes (and often another one between the thighs).

The implant is a demon attracted to your weaknesses of sex, money, romance, things, homes, people's forms, etc. This demon does your thinking for you, but it seems like your own thoughts. The thoughts always cause you to question your spiritual beliefs in favor of security, mental or physical rushes, desire for money or career glamour, or to be "normal" (i.e. "grid mediocre/evil")

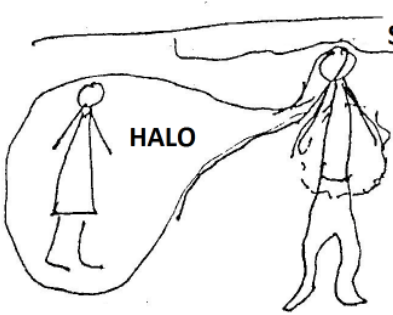
LESSON APRIL 8, 1995: Mexico City

(Typed from hand written notes)

EXAMPLES:



(Anti-Lehys Statements at end of lesson)↑



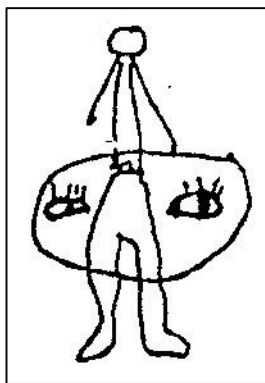
**SAME MAN;
8 MONTHS EARLIER**

HALO

**Generativity Tank
was safely inside his
Identity Sphere
protection.**

This ensouled man used his Halo Substance in a sexual fantasy about a polluted woman in the room. Halo forces beam out the eyes and lasso another person upon direction of Will.

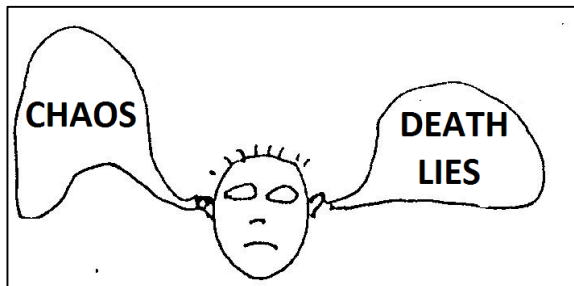
- His Halo snapped off and remained on the polluted person (forming a Hologram link between them).
- His Guardian Angels left.
- He became a Living Possession within the evil woman and echoed her thoughts.
- His ears has only *(missing words)* !



When a Halo drops to the groin, sex act visualization produces intense stimulation because of the powers of manifestation within a halo. This is done by ignorant and foolish ensouled persons because they have habits that exhaust the normal generativity sexual excitation mechanism.

By having sex to relax, to forget, because they are bored or possessed, they empty their Generativity Tank and then must find deviant ways to stimulate the exhausted crotch so as to feed their addiction.

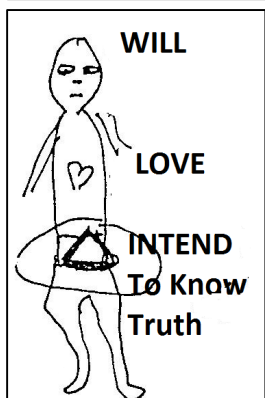
They don't wait till the Tank refills before they try to empty it. This pump-priming vacuum sucks holes in the Identity Cocoon, or sucks the Halo down to the eyes which are crotch-focused. Ritualistic onanism always destroys a person spiritually.



Without the 22 EAR POINTS reception to LAW a man hears only Chaos and Lies.

"In the Beginning the Earth was created" using
The 10 Numbers (VIRTUES) and
The 22 Sounds (of Harmony with LAW:
The Cosmic Symphony of ordered cycles of matter.)
Corpse Sounds are down-line from the 22 Sounds.

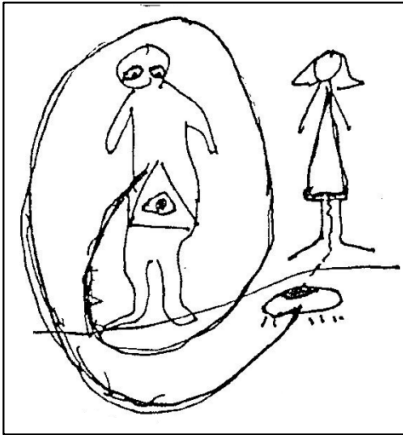
The SOUNDS cause the sands to shift, the winds to blow, the cells of a man to hear Truth. Without LAWS the Moon would hit the Earth, the oceans would fly, the ground would fall beneath us. Just as the Sky and Sun are above, so should the HALO shine from above us.



When a man is hungry, he should eat.
If he eats when not hungry, he gets fat and sick and poisons his Tisunals of digestion.

If the Halo is gone, an addicted man may then use his Soul Components through the Lower Eye of God, so as to stimulate his sexual addiction.

Therefore, the Etheric Eye of God cannot rise above the physical groin and becomes a replacement Generativity Tank for... *(missing words)*.



He then begins to see all people as valuable if they accept and stimulate his obsession, which becomes his **Reason for Living**.

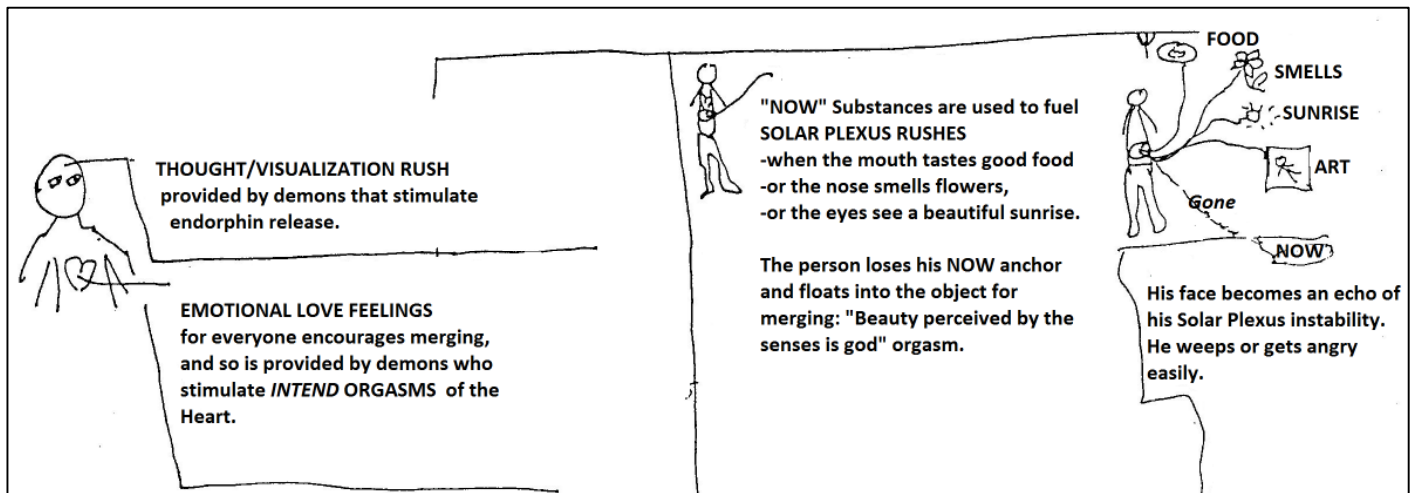
The person who provides the biggest rush will become an object of romantic fantasy and personality addition. If that person is given power by a high intercessor, then he or she must be careful to not use such power to encourage addictions in others.

If he does so, his power is removed, and those people addicted will seek out to destroy the benefactor intercessor for withdrawing the best rush they ever had. They become depressed, and all the **Anti-Lehys Statements** imbedded in their addicted flesh begin to get louder, as the demons get hungry for more food/power/rush substances.

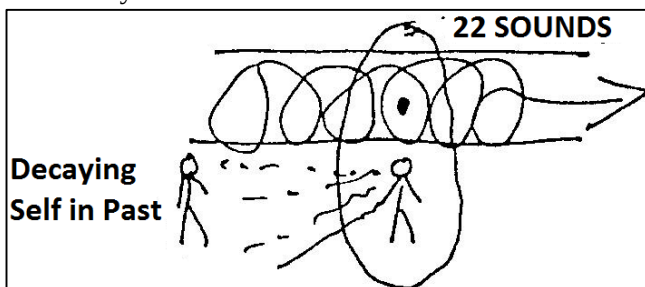
At a certain stage of degeneration, the demons encourage imagery of torture/murder/rape, so as to open the Doors of Chaos for their masters (Fallen

Beings) to enter through the Veil so as to empower the human to devour the benefactor and eat his substances for energy.

Fallen Beings are cut off from God, and yet crave Logoic Force, and so seek to steal it from others. They do so through a person who believes "There is no evil", that "All people are good", and "What you do and think and feel have nothing to do with the world at large". They hate Law and Hierarchy, and so become vessels that are devoured, who then seek to devour others.



When the Auric Energies are devoured and the person has no NOW Substance to anchor him to the Earth so as to be sane and strong, he anchors onto a memory/construct of his past, so as to recreate a sense of security in a time when he still had a NOW Earth Anchor. In doing so, he forgets all he learned since then, and cannot hear the 22 Sounds, which are in the NOW only.

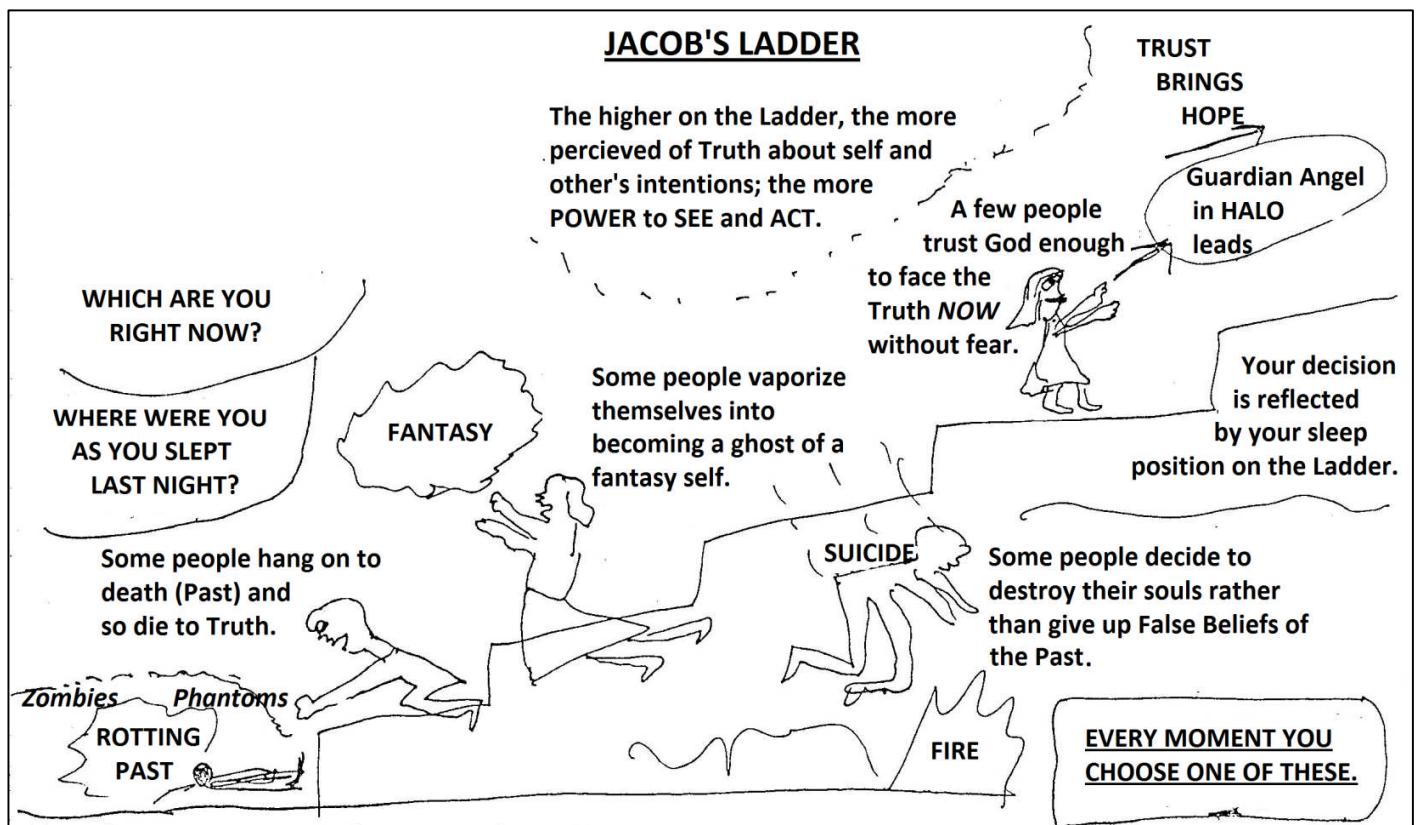
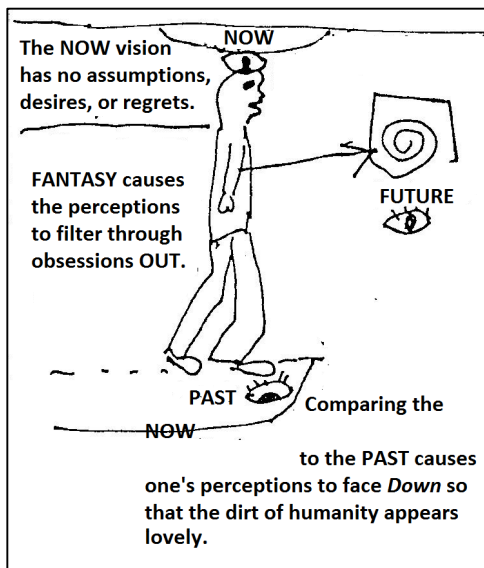


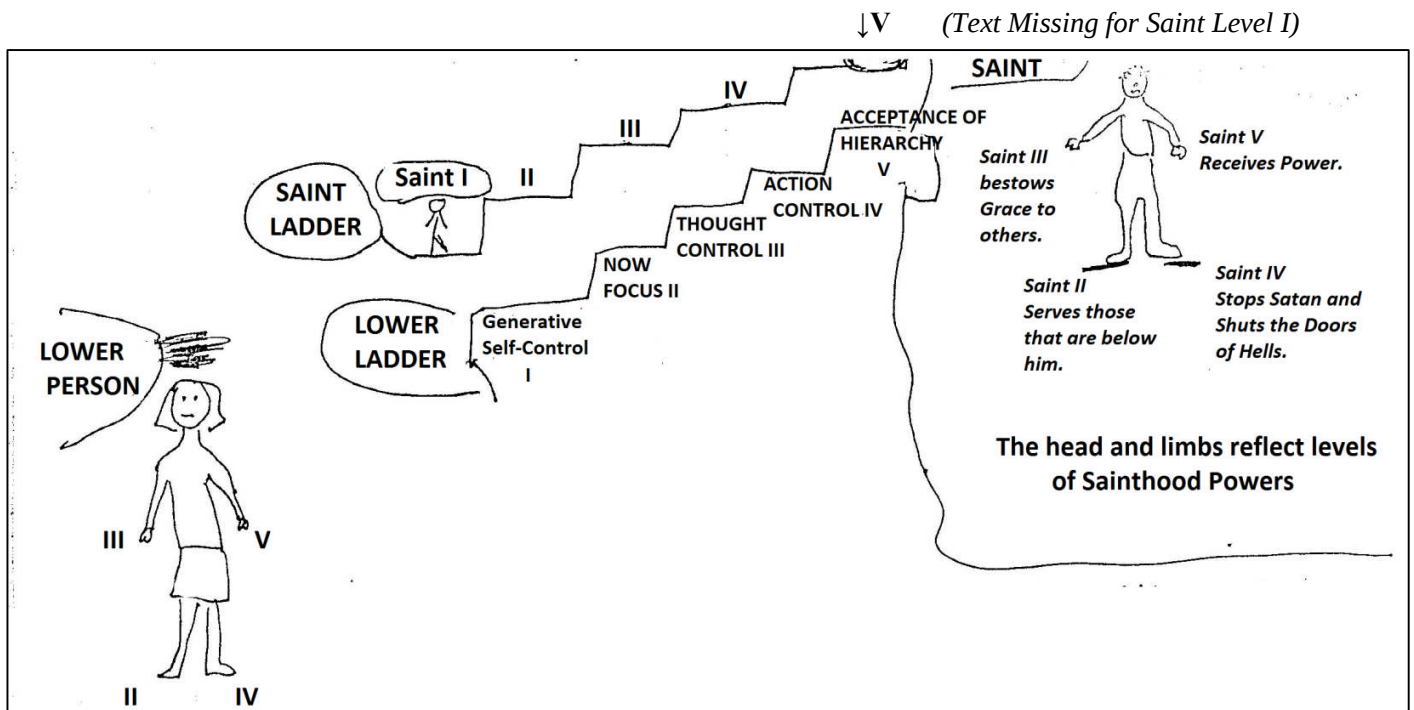
If severely in the past, he may do things without realizing or remembering it in the NOW.

He may hate without recognizing it as hate.

He may subconsciously create situations of destruction in the NOW so as to return to the decaying self.

He cannot hear his own thoughts of destruction and hatred for God.





THE FIRST JACOB'S LADDER OF INITIATIONS

Includes Challenges such as:

I. "What do I want to create out of my life substances to leave behind as a spiritual legacy for the children of tomorrow?"

Reflects Attachment to the Past and Desire for the Future:

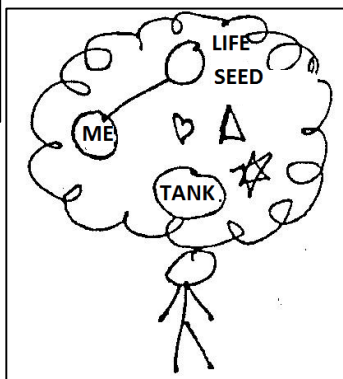
Anyone who is selfish uses his powers for fantasies and sensory indulgence and hates anyone who gets in his way.

II. "How can I learn to see Truth without comparing it to my past inventory of memories/perceptions or filtering it through fear or desire?"

A materialistic, greedy, or carnal person refuses to give up his grab-bag of defective past experiences, and wastes energy defending his decision to do so.

III. "What shall I choose to spend my thought force substances on today?"

A lazy person allows his mind to wander to fantasies, obsessive desire images, Devil's Advocate arguments, and speculations about safety issues/future financial security or romance.



IV. "How can I act within Law to do God's Will in this situation?"

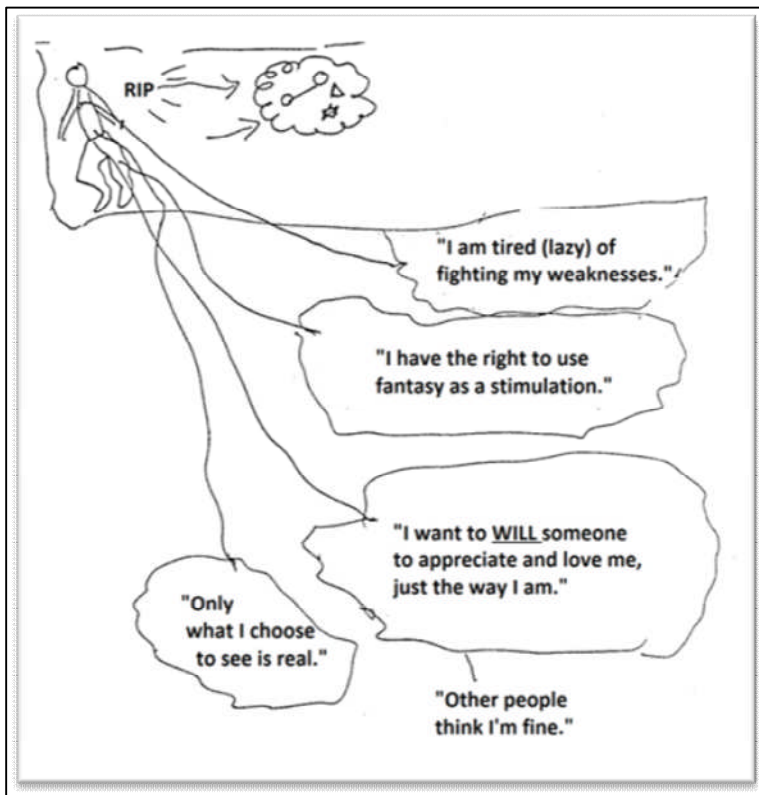
An evil person seeks power with lower willfulness of satanic force to be their own god.

V. DECISION

By submission to Law and Virtues and Hierarchy, Power is granted from above.

Sometimes holy powers attempt to heal a person by shutting off power doors that are being used for demon orgasms or destruction of God's plan on Earth.

Only one Power Line is remaining, so that normal enjoyment of physical/sensory/ thought experiences is retained, but the other aspects of self are protected from mis-use till the person gains self-control.



Such a person can begin to spiritually heal, unless he splits his *Body Consciousness* from his *Identity Sphere* so that the body crystals can experience demon rushes, as though he turns a dial on his crystal radio to a hell station, therefore falling in resonance to a death frequency.

Only the acceptance of Spiritual Hierarchy,
Submission to Law and
Desire to see Truth about the self
Can save such a person from complete ruin.

Only through Submission to God's Message/Laws
(as you have been told) can you have God's strength
to transmute from your Satanic Self to begin again
the slow climb upward from square one.

ANTI-LEHYS STATEMENTS

Lehys ("Lingkhtaz") is a man.	Lehys is causing me (or someone) to go crazy.
" is a woman.	" does not exist.
" is a person.	" is a thief.
" is a ballbusting, castrating bitch.	" is a nobody, is ridiculous.
" is trying to take away my manhood.	Lehys pretends (or lies.)
" is a pervert.	" is cruel.
" is the cause of my suffering.	" is a witch/sorcerer.
" is the cause of someone else's suffering.	" is the source of my loneliness.
" is a fool.	" is the reason I will never find love again.
" is crazy.	" hates me.
" is lazy.	" is no fun.
" is evil.	Murder Lehys.
" is a bad mother (or father.)	Let the world know about the evil Lehys.
" is dead (or dying.)	Rape Lehys.
" is going to die.	Torture Lehys.
" is worthless.	Lehys is my romantic lover.
" is a whore.	Lehys is a homosexual.
" is punishing.	I don't want a soul.
" is killing me (or someone else.)	I hate Lehys (thinking of your self in the past).
" is ruining my life (or has ruined it.)	I hate Lehys (thinking of your self now).

(Excerpted from Advanced Esoteric Dowsing Book III Page 86)

MAGNETIC FORCE FIELD RUPTURES CHART

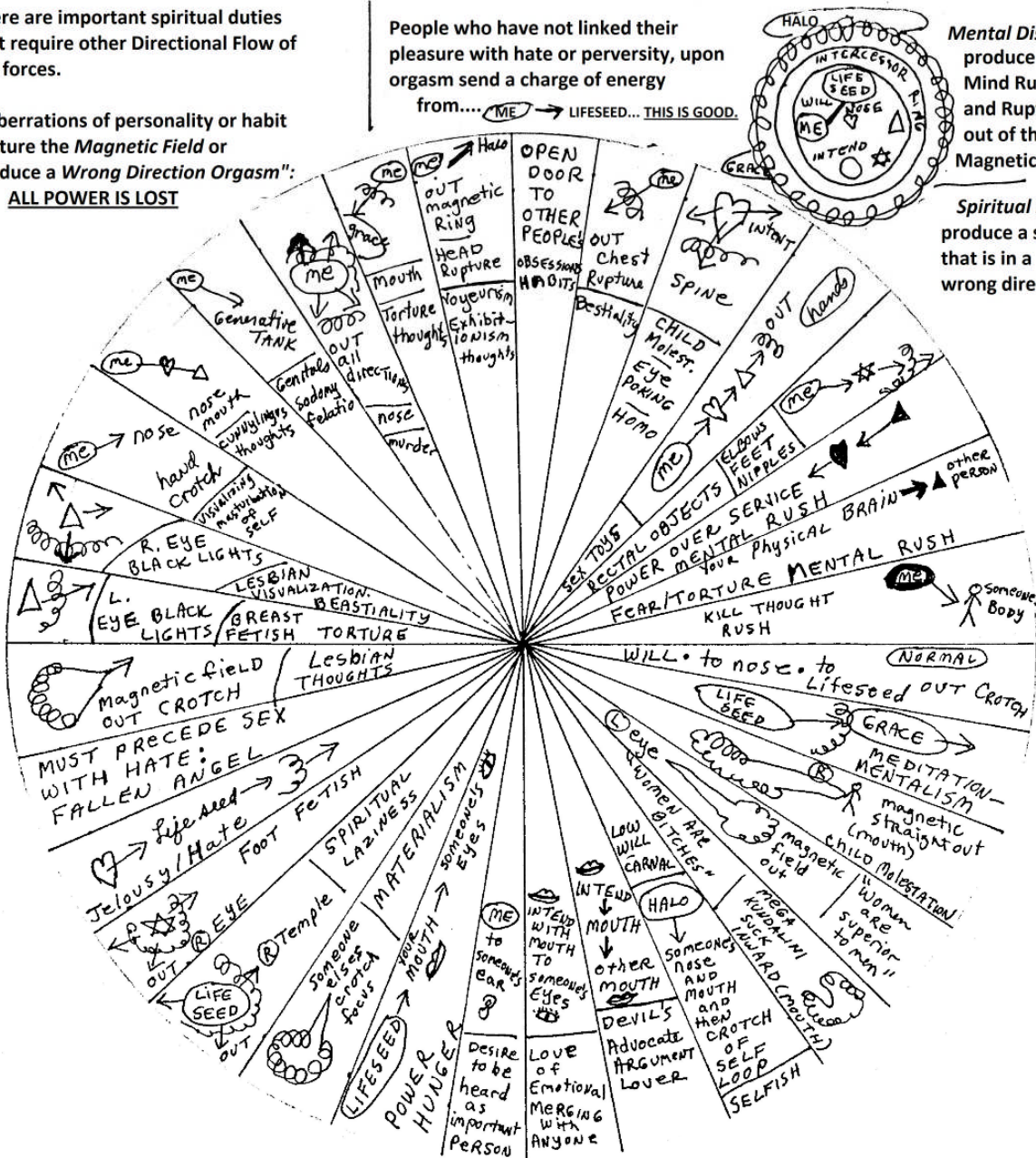
There are important spiritual duties that require other Directional Flow of ME forces.

If aberrations of personality or habit rupture the Magnetic Field or produce a Wrong Direction Orgasm":
ALL POWER IS LOST

People who have not linked their pleasure with hate or perversity, upon orgasm send a charge of energy from.... (ME) → LIFESEED... THIS IS GOOD.

Mental Disorders produce Mind Rushes and Ruptures out of the Magnetic Field

Spiritual Disorders produce a sexual orgasm that is in a wrong direction.



WHEN VIEWING PEOPLE AT RANDOM, LOOK FOR THESE DIRECTIONAL RUPTURES (OR DOWSE THEM).

COMMON PATHOLOGICAL MENTAL HABITS CAN PRODUCE SUCH RUPTURES WITHOUT SEX, BUT ARE SLOWER TO EVOLVE.

THERE MAY BE OTHER REASONS FOR SUCH RUPTURES, SUCH AS LIVING OR WORKING WITH A PERVERT OR MERGER.

WORDS TO MAGNETIC FORCEFIELD RUPTURES CHART

OPEN DOOR to other people's Obsession Habits

ME; out of the chest rupture: Bestiality

INTENT; to the spine: Child Molestation/Eye Poking/Homosexuality

ME to HEART to TRIANGLE; out of the hands: Sex Toys

ME to STAR out of the MAGNETIC FIELD; out of the elbows, feet and nipples: Rectal Objects

MENTAL RUSH: Power over service (BLACK TRIANGLE to BLACK HEART)

Your Physical Brain to the BLACK TRIANGLE of other person; Mental Rush: Fear/torture

ME out to someone's body: Kill Though Rush

WILL to NOSE to LIFESEED and out of the crotch: NORMAL

LIFESEED to GRACE: Meditation/Mentalism

RIGHT MAGNETIC FIELD; straight out of the mouth: Child Molestation

LEFT EYE MAGNETIC FIELD; out: "Women are superior to men"

MEGA KUNDALINI SUCK: (inward/ like a mouth): "Women are bitches"

LOW WILL/CARNAL; Halo out to someone's nose and mouth and then loops to crotch of self: Selfish

INTEND to MOUTH to OTHER'S MOUTH: Devil's Advocate Argument Lover

INTEND with MOUTH To Someone's EYES; Love of emotional merging with anyone

ME to someone's EAR; Desire to be heard as an important person

LIFESEED to your MOUTH to someone's EYES: Power Hunger

Someone else's CROTCH focus (out): Materialism

LIFE SEED OUT to RIGHT TEMPLE: Spiritual Laziness

STAR out of the RIGHT EYE: Foot Fetish/Joint Twist

HEART to LIFESEED out of MAGNETIC FIELD: Jealousy and Hate

Must precede SEX with HATE: Fallen Angel

MAGNETIC FIELD out of the CROTCH: Lesbian Thoughts

TRIANGLE to LEFT EYE Black Lights: Breast Fetish and Torture

TRIANGLE out in all directions to RIGHT EYE Black Lights: Lesbian Visualization and Bestiality

ME to NOSE; hand, crotch: Visualizing masturbation of self

ME to HEART to TRIANGLE; nose, mouth: Cunnilingus Thoughts

ME to GENERATIVE TANK; Genitals: Sodomy and Fellatio

ME out in all directions; nose: Murder

ME to GRACE; mouth: Torture Thoughts

ME to HALO out of the MAGNETIC RING; head rupture: Voyeurism, Exhibitionism Thoughts

There are important spiritual duties that require other directional flow of ME forces.

If aberrations of personality or habit rupture the magnetic force field or produce a wrong direction orgasm,

ALL POWER IS LOST.

People who have not linked their pleasures with hate or perversity,

Upon orgasm send a charge of energy from ME to LIFESEED.

THIS IS GOOD.

Mental disorders produce mind rushes and ruptures out of the Magnetic Force Field.

Spiritual disorders produce a sexual orgasm that is in a wrong direction.

When viewing people at random, look for these directional ruptures (or dowse them).

Common pathological mental habits can produce such ruptures without sex, but they are slower to evolve.

There may be other reasons for such ruptures, such as living or working with a pervert, or merger.

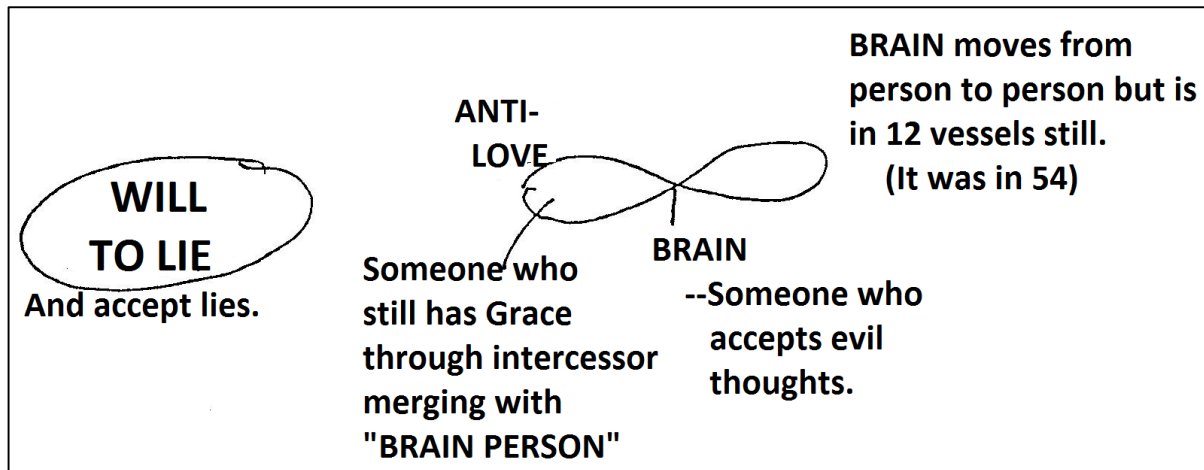
LESSON APRIL 9, 1995: Mexico City

(Typed from hand written notes)

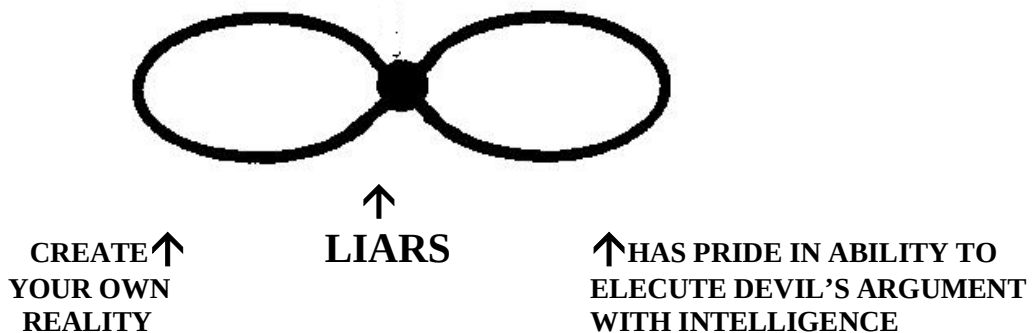
FALLEN JEHOVAH HAS SEVERAL COMPONENTS TO UNRAVEL:

#1

A HUMAN BRAIN THAT ACCEPTS ITS THOUGHTS AS VALID: *CHOICE*



(MOBIUS)



#2

DESIRE TO LOVE DEFILERS OF THE HOLY.

or

DESIRE TO SEXUALLY DEFILE THE INNOCENT.
EVENTUALLY MURDERER'S DESIRE

A person who has Grace merging with a person of evil thought/satanic willfulness.

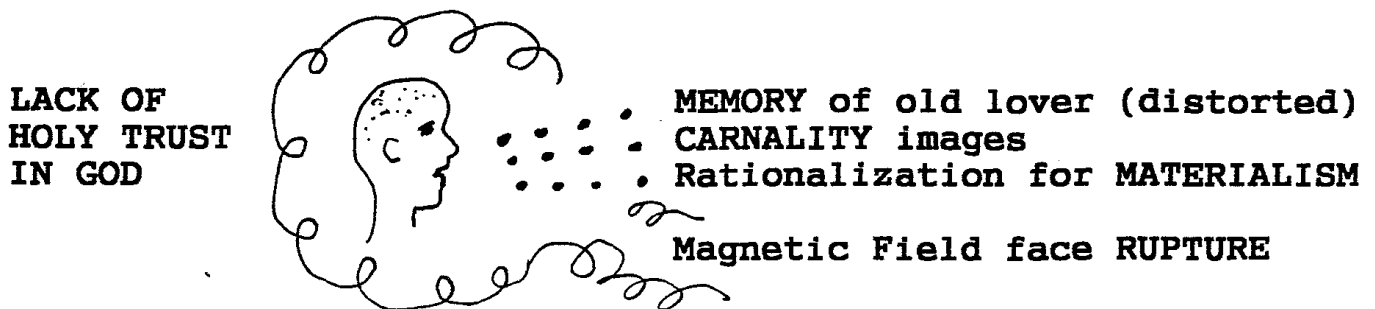
Being in the presence of a satanic person and yet deciding to assume they are good, which causes a person of Grace to have demon orgasms of a mental, emotional, or sexual type, *binding evil to Grace*.

#3
VICTIMS, CARNAL CONTROLLERS, THIEVES
ROMANCE ADDICTS, WHINERS



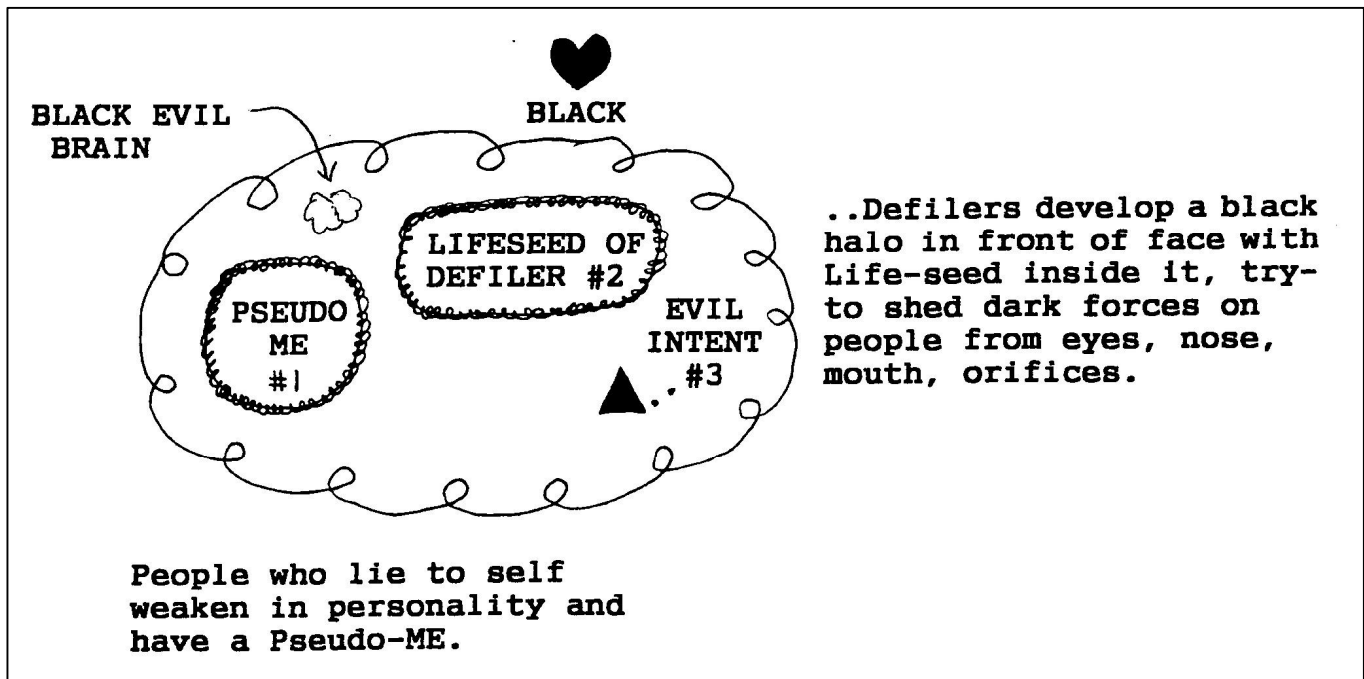
People who (in full awareness) choose to steal money, other people's souls, someone's name, honor or happiness;
 People who are materialistic and want to own others; they want power as a possession and not for service.
 Selfish people who want someone else to own them.

#4
THOSE WHO SELL THEIR HEARTS IN EXCHANGE FOR THINKING
THAT THEY (AND OTHERS OF SIMILAR HATRED FOR LAW)
ARE "GOOD PEOPLE"

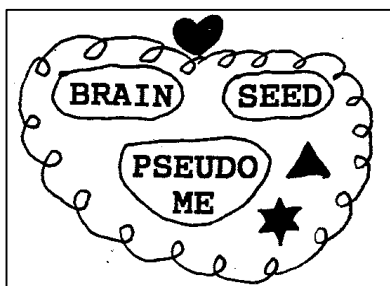


--Hatred for opposite sex; defilement/homo fantasies, goddess worship;
 --Hatred for hierarchy, selfishness, "Beauty is god belief";
 --Molestation obsessions, Sado-masochism;
 --Fear of money loss, security loss, house loss, body loss, lover loss, friends loss,
 --Hatred for change.

In order to justify weaknesses, a barrier forms in front of eyes like cataracts (dulling them). Through the barrier, the person spends his waking hours letting his mind wander to the past so as to entertain devil's arguments that (he thinks) justifies his satanic beliefs. He justifies future theft/materialism as he scrambles to straddle the future options. To further justify his base and vulgar mind, he takes on a victim stance, or claims someone else is a victim. He sells his heart to Satan and gets a Black Heart in trade. *He sells his heart in exchange for thinking that he (and others of similar hatred for Law) are "Good People."*

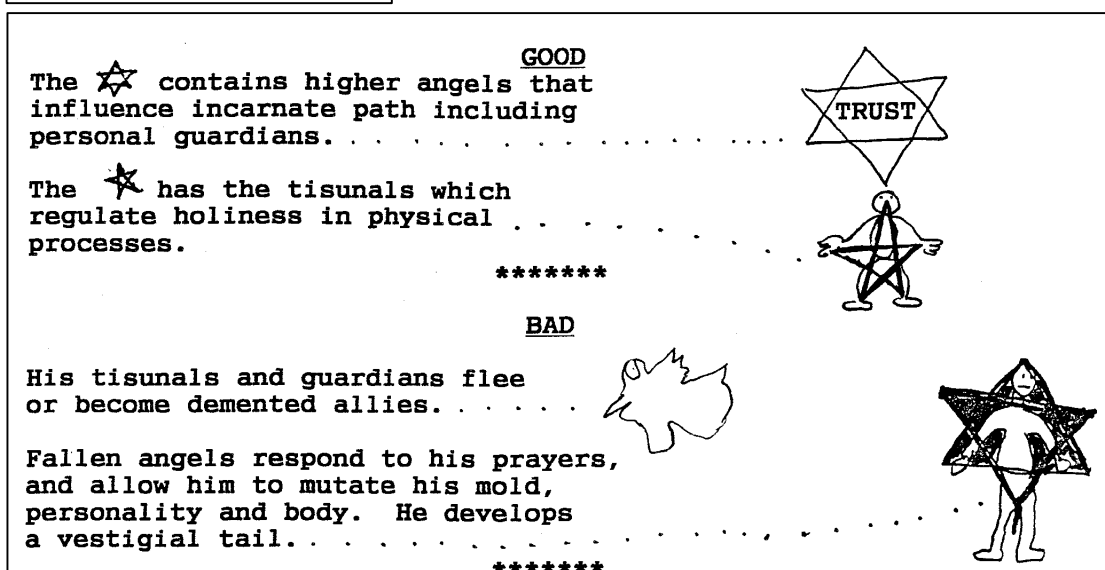


When he gets a **Black Heart**, he will hook up with an evil incarnate that supports his self-esteem. He then develops a **Black Brain**, which filters every incident interpretation through satanic eyes, which are usually in the solar plexus, genitals, rectum, feet or hands. They get **Satan Breath** because their tisunals become fallen angels.



A person who prays to manifest an outcome that is not aligned with God's plan will develop a: ★ Black Star

Instead of being a man who has trust in God's plan for his lower life, he decides to discard his **Mega-Man Pattern** (represented by the 5 point star) and create his own pattern.



If you have no strength, ask God to share strength.

Check how deviated (each component) is from God's Plan.

With more Trust- more Power (can be given?)
To be used for Exorcism.

←Becomes own god.
Mold becomes Animalistic.

Guardian Angels Leave.

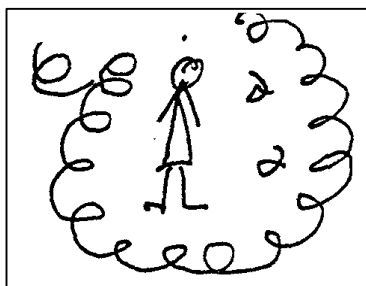
The physical navel has a down-line Trust ~~☆~~ component that holds within it a reservoir for Spark of God Power.



The more trust in God a person decides to have, the greater his spark forces. There are different levels of spark power and types of fire. For exorcism, the fire moves up the belly into the heart where it

combines with Intent, Will and other substances to do God's Will (hopefully).

To use substances such as these for the creation of fantasies or power/sex thrills is very evil. These powers are important for self-defense; they must never be used flippantly. Without them, you cannot withstand the presence of holiness, because you become part of the grid.



Evil incarnate people shed Evil Intercessor Ring Layer Filaments when they desire another person, place, thing or idea to manifest.

If a person has mis-used his powers and substances so that there are holes in the protective force-field, then these evil intercessor filaments enter (usually the eyes) and take root. This links both persons together and with fallen beings.

The filaments crawl into body cells (or more commonly, between cells) where they form a communicative substance that does one's thinking and feeling for you.



←**This is the true evil incarnate state:** The fallen being superimposed over your own body between cells, using you like a robot, yet manipulating your desires and memories so cleverly that it appears logical and good...what it tells you to do or not do.

You often won't even remember what you said or did that was satanic, because your awareness shifts from Fallen Being to Fallen Being Control. You lose your soul, and feel depressed, agitated, hate-filled, and hear a radio-voice/see a screen of Satan 24 hours a day, IF YOU FEED THE FILAMENTS.

High level fallen beings have a lot in common with fallen humans. They want power and joy without earning them! They want pleasure before service. They want power more than purity. They want to be considered holy without ever gaining discipline of body, mind and soul intention. They want the easy way out of work, and yet will spend twice as much energy protecting a satanic position than in giving it up. Satanic humans want to believe there is no evil (in themselves) so they don't need to change, and yet they consider it their responsibility to destroy the mirror of their evil.

DIMENSION: 15-R Ability to act 15-L Within LAW
↓
Communicative Substance senses filament thought program and communicate thought to brain and body.

The mirror becomes (in their mind) the evil.

The satanic filaments open the dimensional fabric of one's body when you resonate with satanic filament thought. ←For instance...

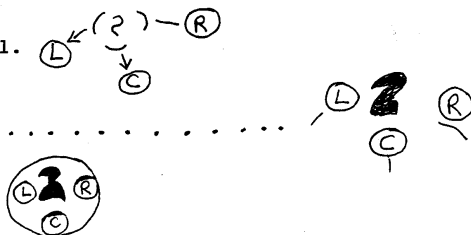
"I would like to kill the bitch that got me in this mess.".....

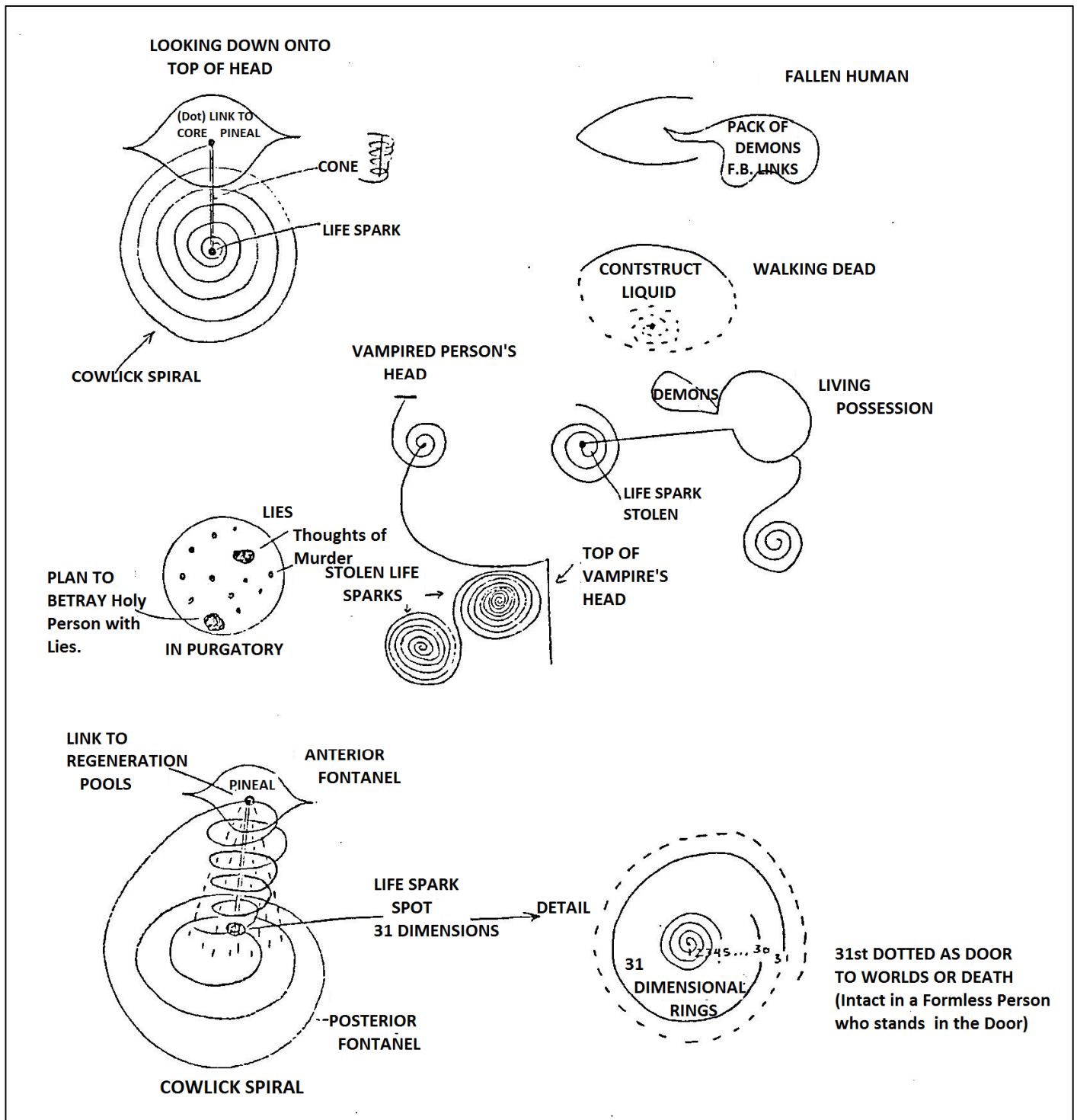


People who have access to spiritual power will be sought after by evil incarnates who want to fuel their indulgences with soul force (or better). FILAMENTS ONLY ENTER A PERSON WHO HATES GOD AND THEREFORE TRUTH.

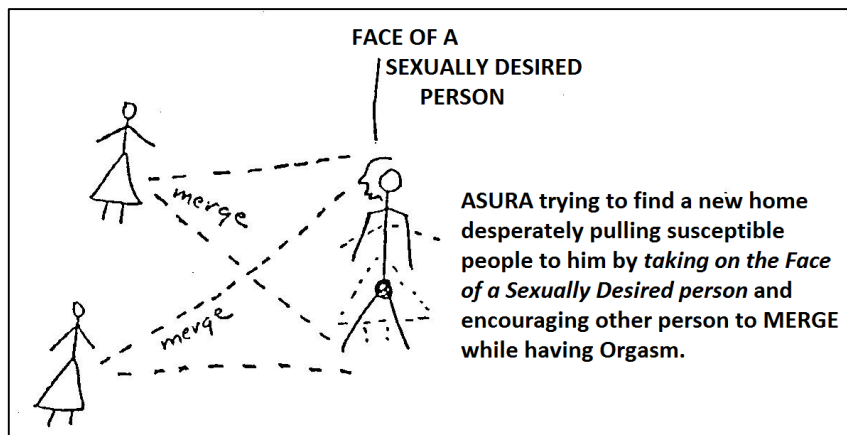
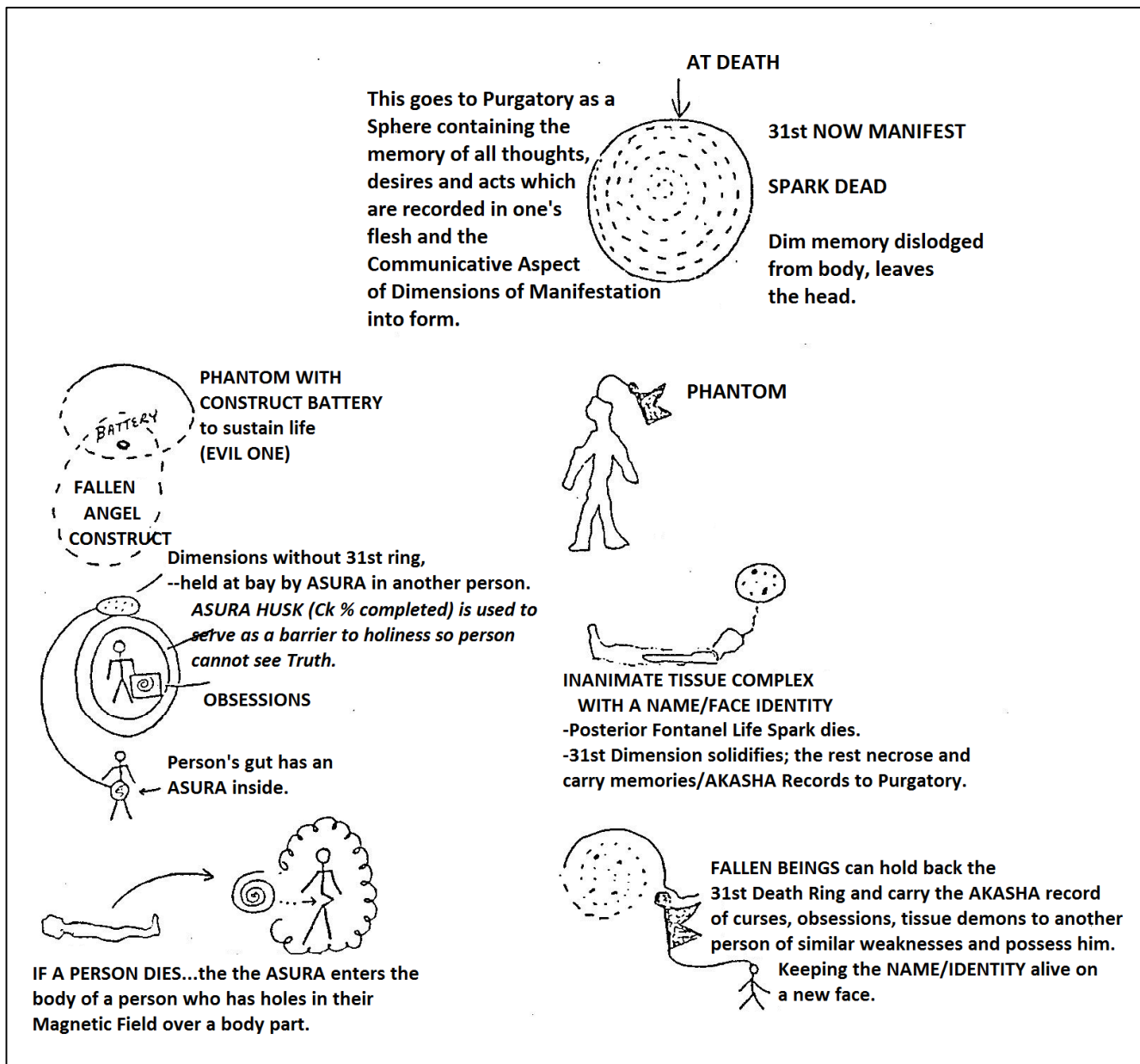
↑Thought becomes circular and hate-filled upon response to external threat perception.

Cells open on 15th Dimension Level.
Normal components shatter.....
THEN
The filament pops open like an umbrella to fill the space.....
THEN
The fallen being brain cell is part of you.....

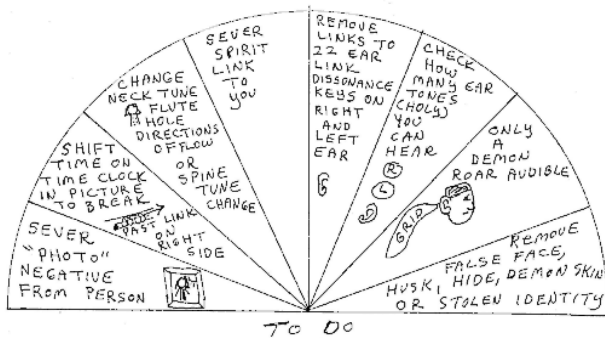
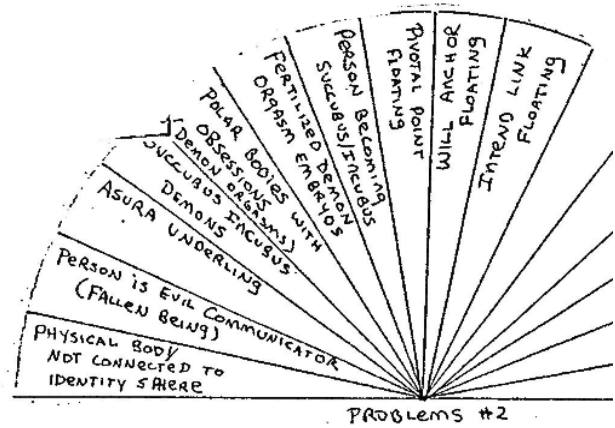
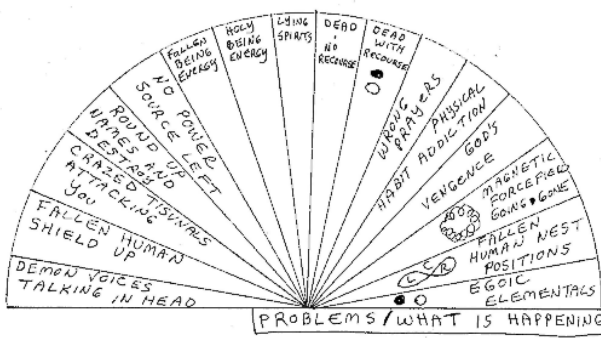




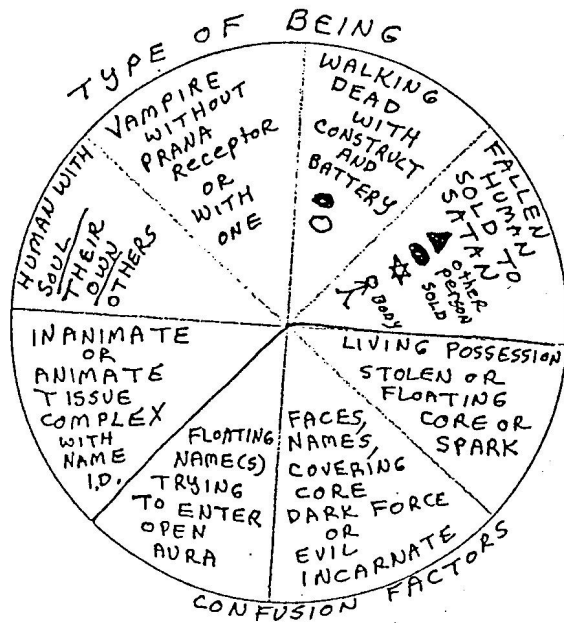
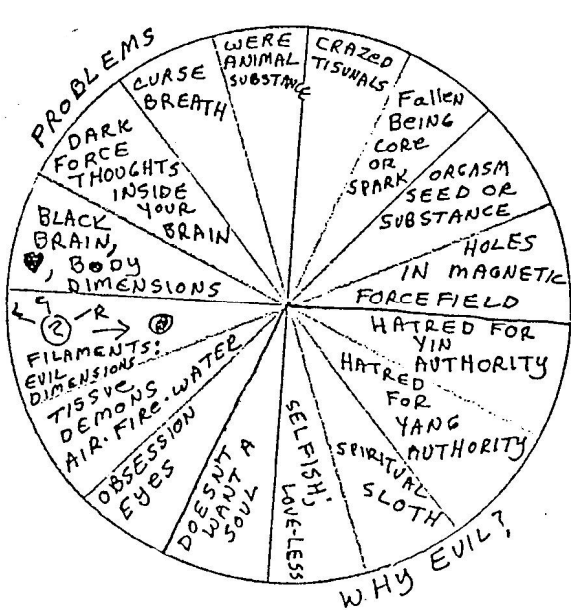
CONTINUED NEXT PAGE
FROM HERE ↑



Combination Problems; To Do/Check; Type of Being; "Why Evil?" Charts



Check:
SPRIT CONNECTIONS to
Evil Constructs and
Fallen Beings



CHECK CHART:

Unknown Face/Name/Both
 Dark Force Going Through
 Minutes...Hours...Days
 Weeks...Months...Years
 Surfacing Clearing
 Returning For Center/Core

Vagina/Penis
 Now...Past...Future
 Name/Face
 Combo/Group Energy
 One Person at Down Line
 Clearing

Dark Force Hiding Behind....
 That's It!
 No ? Yes Self
 Now/Former
 Purification

ABCDEFGHIJKLMNOPQRSTUVWXYZ

0 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 OK

WHICH LETTERS
DO YOU RESIST?

HOW MANY BLOCKS
TO SEEING?

HOW MANY OF
22 EAR SOUNDS
OK?

TO
DO:

SEVER
SPIRIT
LINK

SEVER
PHOTO
NEGATIVE

WAVE FORMS

PRAY;
SUBMIT BODY TO GOD

PROBLEMS

Future Watcher
Looking out
@ Eye
@ Eye
Both (Really Demigods)

PUPPET
MASTERS

VANZ

COMPLETE DOPPELGANGER

EVIL INCARNATE

LIVING

POSSESSION

CORE OUT

IN

FLOATING

BROKEN

CHANGED

OTHER

EVIL INCARNATE

NORMAL OK

DEAD

RECURSE

(NAME)

DEAD

RECURSE (Body)

NO

RECURSE

(Body)

W/INTEND

PUT IT

RESEARCH

HEAL

OTHER

WAVE FORMS

DESTROY

BURN

WAVE FORMS

PUT IT

RESEARCH

HEAL

OTHER

WAVE FORMS

DESTROY

BURN

WAVE FORMS

PUT IT

RESEARCH

HEAL

OTHER

WAVE FORMS

DESTROY

BURN

WAVE FORMS

PUT IT

RESEARCH

HEAL

OTHER

WAVE FORMS

DESTROY

BURN

WAVE FORMS

PUT IT

RESEARCH

HEAL

OTHER

DOPPELGANGER PARTS:

(1) CUEV Future Fallen Demigods

(2) BOZ ASURA From Other

Alien Logos

(3) UNDERLINGS: Hades,

Fallen Angels

(4) VANZ PUPPET

MASTERS across

Veil in Chaos work thru

Vanz Tisunal Sex Demons

Succubus/Incubus

(Destroy by

Waveforms)

Lower Evil

Tisunal Angels

offer other entry

reasons than sex.

TYPE OF PERSON

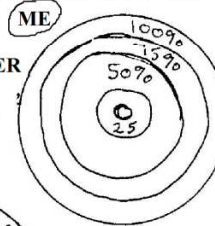
RIGHT PRAYER is the

answer to healing.

YOU NEED:

COURAGE...SUBMISSION...LAW...VIRTUE

Check % of your
that has
DOPPELGANGER
or Evil
REASON FOR
LIVING



0	100
1	90
10	80
20	70
30	60
40	50
50	40
60	30
70	20
80	10
90	0
100	0

0 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10

OK

NO ? YES

RESEARCH

DIVINE

HELP IN

PROGRESS

Check: Evil Coordinates
to Fallen Beings

- 1) Magnetic Sphere
- 2) Body Crystals
- 3) Communicative/
Centripetal/
Centrifugal

N-S-E-W

CP

CF

UP

DOWN

FLAW/

NO FLAW

REASON FOR

LIVING IN

TRANSITION

TO

SEXUAL

WEAKNESS

LIVING FOR

SENSUAL

INDULGENCE

SELFISH

CARNAL

ROMANCE

COMFORT

TO OWN

TO HATE

ANYONE

PREVENTING

OWNED BY THEM

RESEARCH

TO

SEXUAL

WEAKNESS

LIVING FOR

SENSUAL

INDULGENCE

SELFISH

REASONS FOR LIVING

DESTROY HEAL OTHER PRAY

Check coordinates to each level:

Prayer/Waveforms/Submission

PHYSICAL

BODY

PHYSICAL

EYE

COMMUNICATIVE

THROAT

APERTURE

CENTRIPETAL

GROIN EYE

CENTRIFUGAL

PINEAL & NAVEL

NAGUAL or TRUST

APERTURE

INVERSE

INVERSE

INVERSE

INVERSE

INVERSE

INVERSE

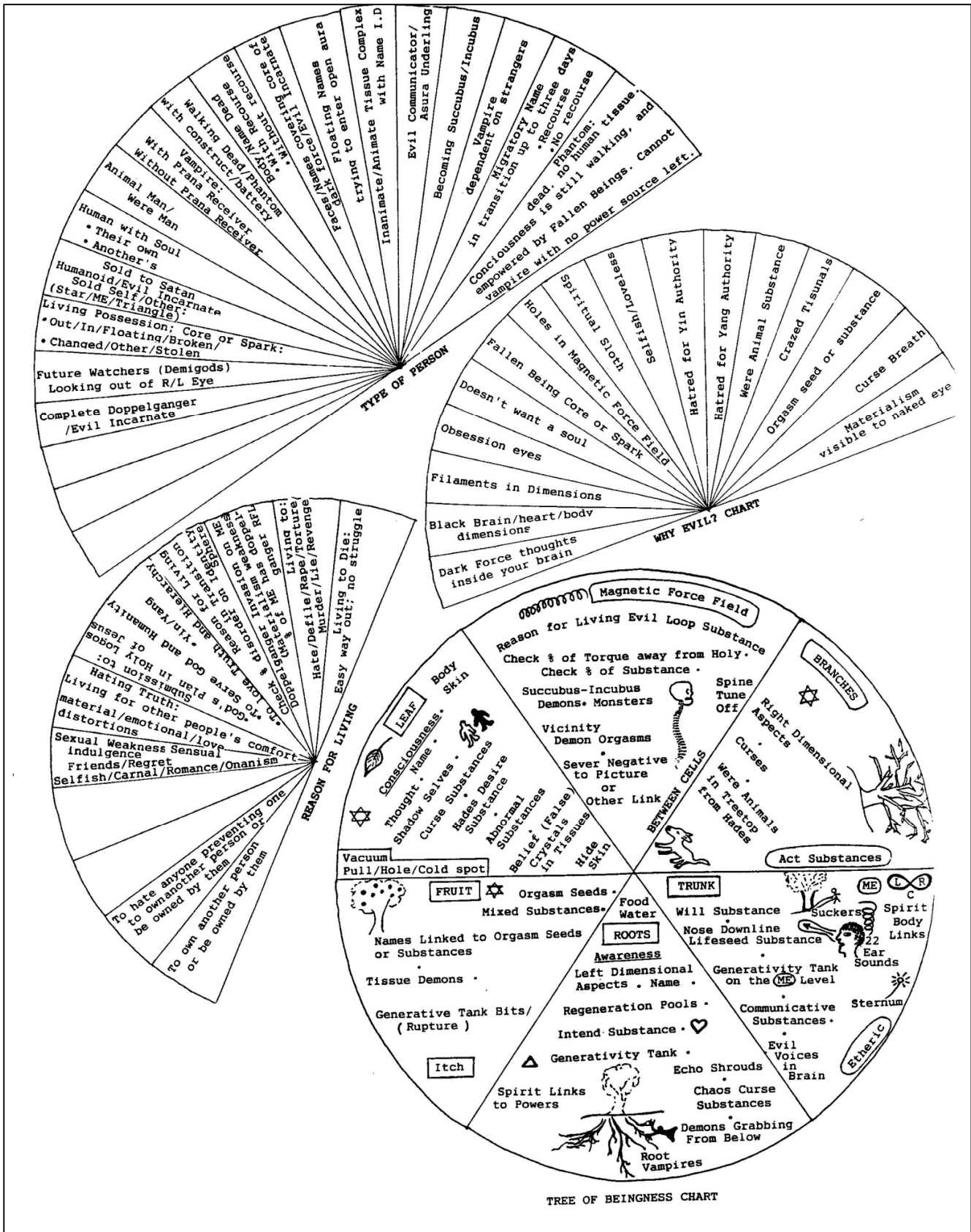
INVERSE

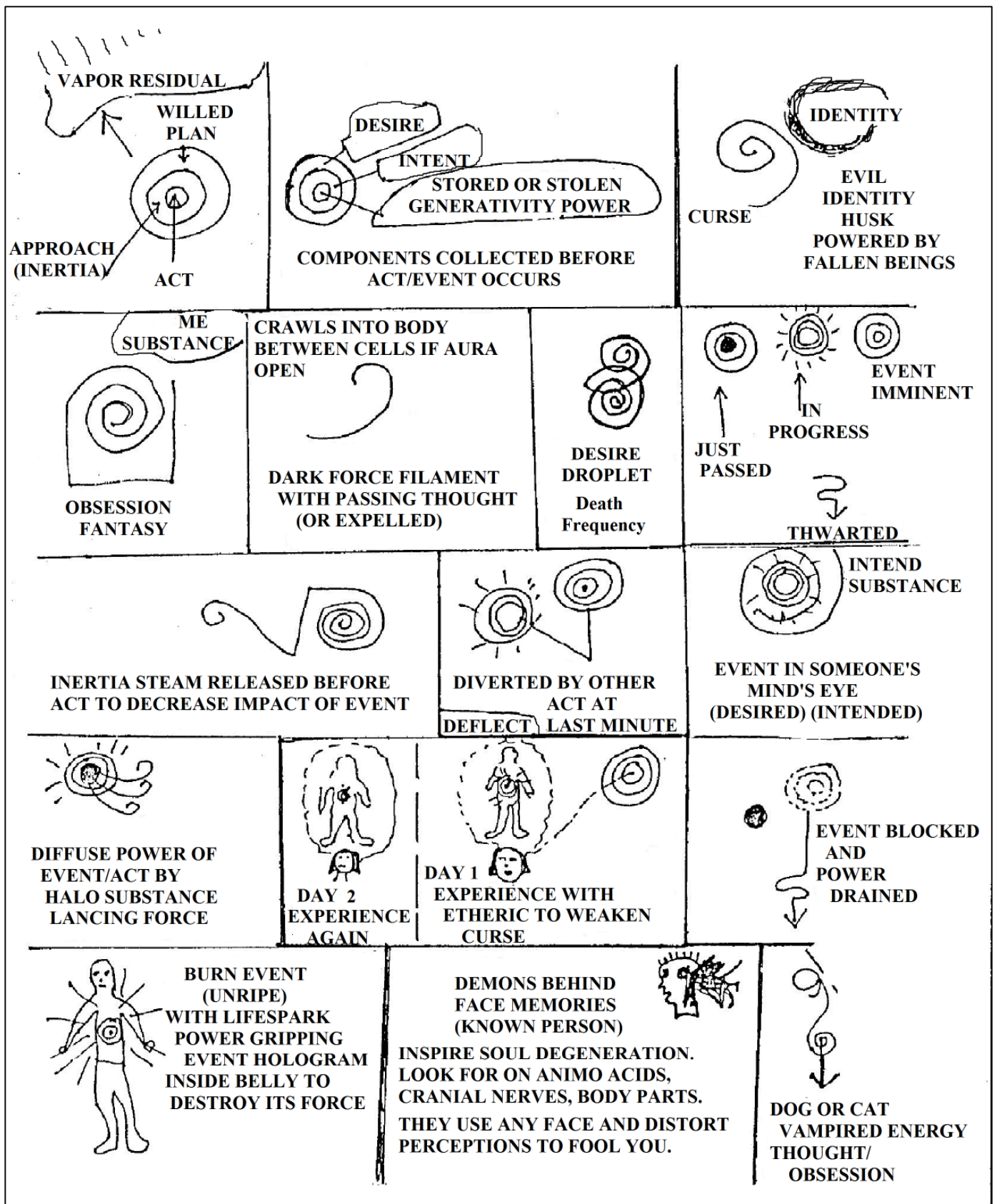
INVERSE

INVERSE

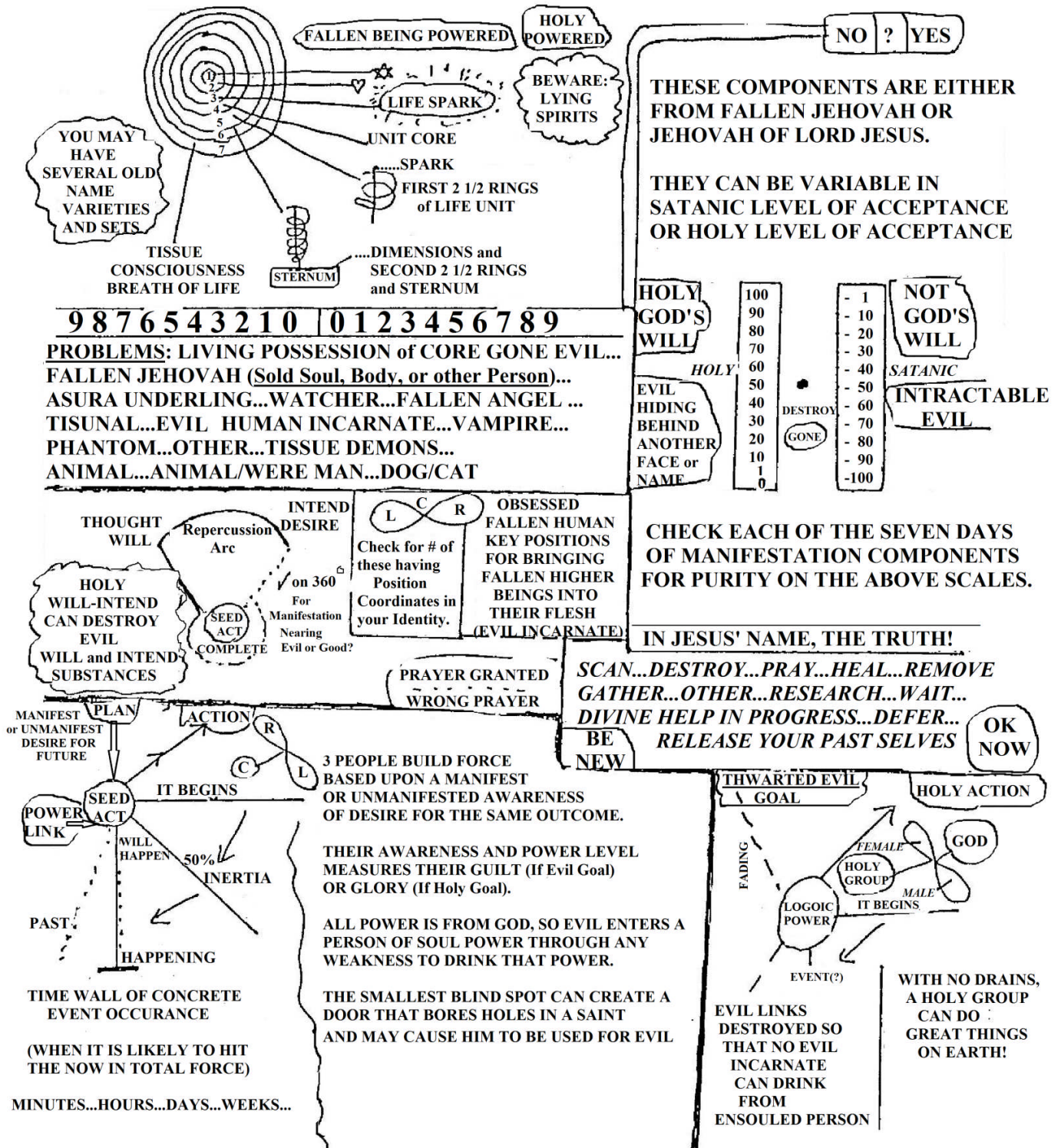
MINUTES
HOURS
DAYS
WEEKS
PAST
PRESENT
FUTURE

Tree of Beingness; “Why Evil?”; Type of Person; Reason for Living Chart:

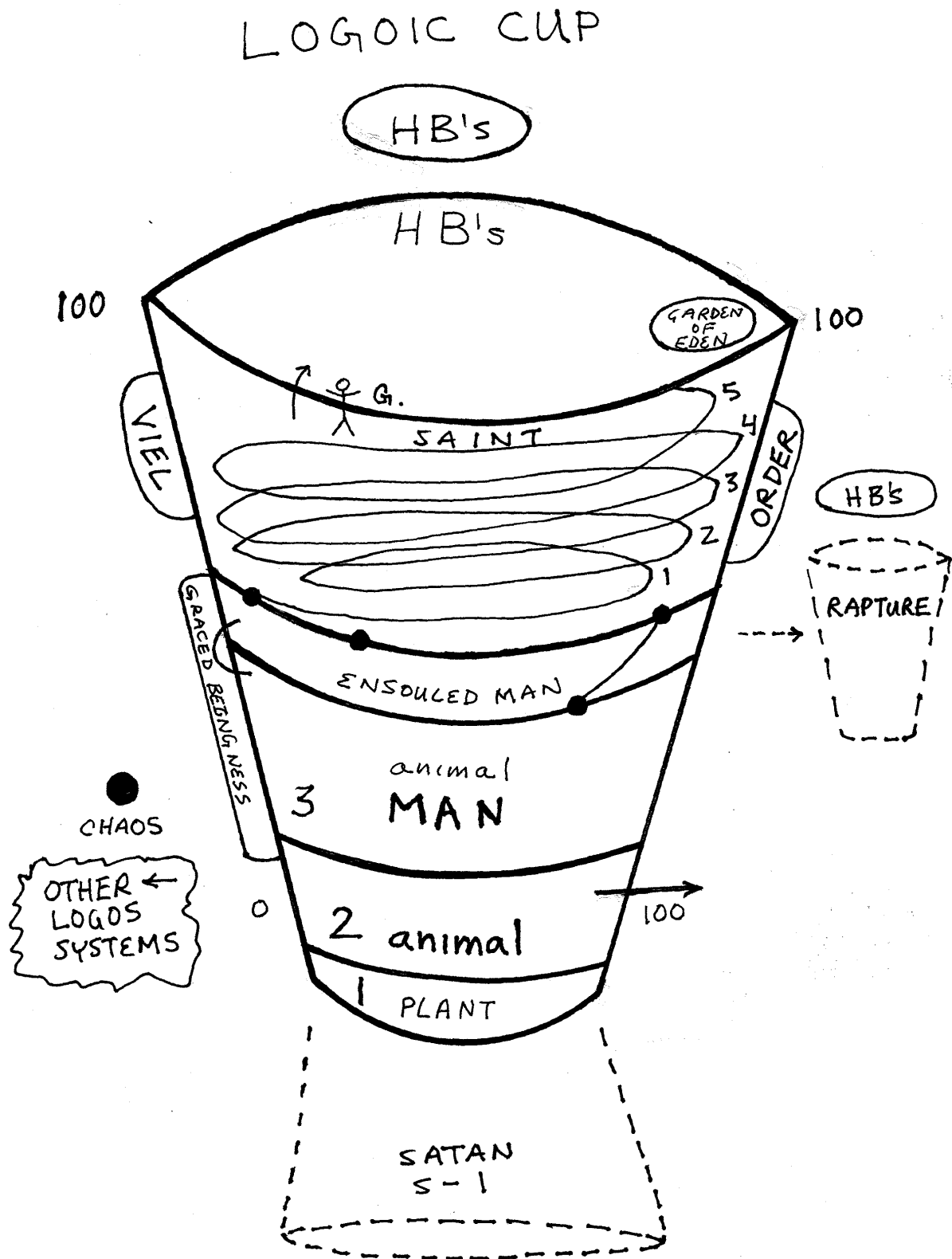




SEVEN DAYS (SYMBOLICALLY) TO BECOME NEW



CLASS NOTES: APRIL 10, 1995: Logoic Cup and Charts



LOGOIC CUP CHART
COMPLEXITY OF EVOLUTION OF LOGOIC CUP
EARTH EXISTENCE:

RANGE OF COMPLEXITY CORRELATES WITH COMPLEXITY OF EVOLUTION

PLANT: 0-100 Range normal
→→Lateral Range and NOT Vertical
(This is never within the Human Range)

ANIMALS: 0-100 0-100 Range normal
 ↗ *OUT* to something else
 (with an aspect of transmigration)

ANIMAL TYPE MAN: _____(?)_____ Range
 _____(?)_____ Direction
 (Nephilim are in this category)

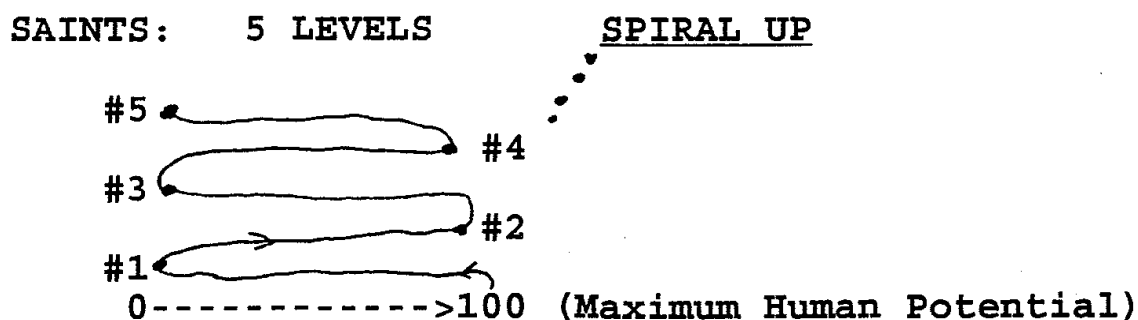
CONSCIOUSNESS AND AWARENESS:
ARE COMPONENTS OF BEINGNESS

BEINGNESS IS:
SPECIES TYPE OF EVOLUTION

SIGN OF DECLINE:
LOSS OF DESIRE TO LOVE
(Vicious, mean spirited gossips and liars)

HUMAN: 0-100 Maximum Human Potential Range
Lateral and Horizontal Direction (on Logoic Cup): [↑→]

THE COMPLEXITY OF THE ENSOULED LIST PROGRESSES TO:



(T2) RANGE:

Starts at Saint 3 to a little above the Cup to a Holy Being Cup. All that is lawfully within the Logoic Cup and substances ideally should be Christ-like matter within the container of humanity.

ABOVE THE CUP:

A Beingness: what you would think as God, drinks holiness of humanity to flourish through all worlds. With perfect substances (in the Cup) God could drink and grow. YOUR HOLINESS FEEDS HOLINESS IN ALL WORLDS. God cannot drink poison.

INTERCESSOR TEAM:

The intercessor team is responsible to keep themselves clear on the 1-2-3 Anchor Levels so as to hold the feet of the formless woman who peers above the Logoic cup and who blasts the clouds away to see Above the Rim.

DEATH FOR (T2):

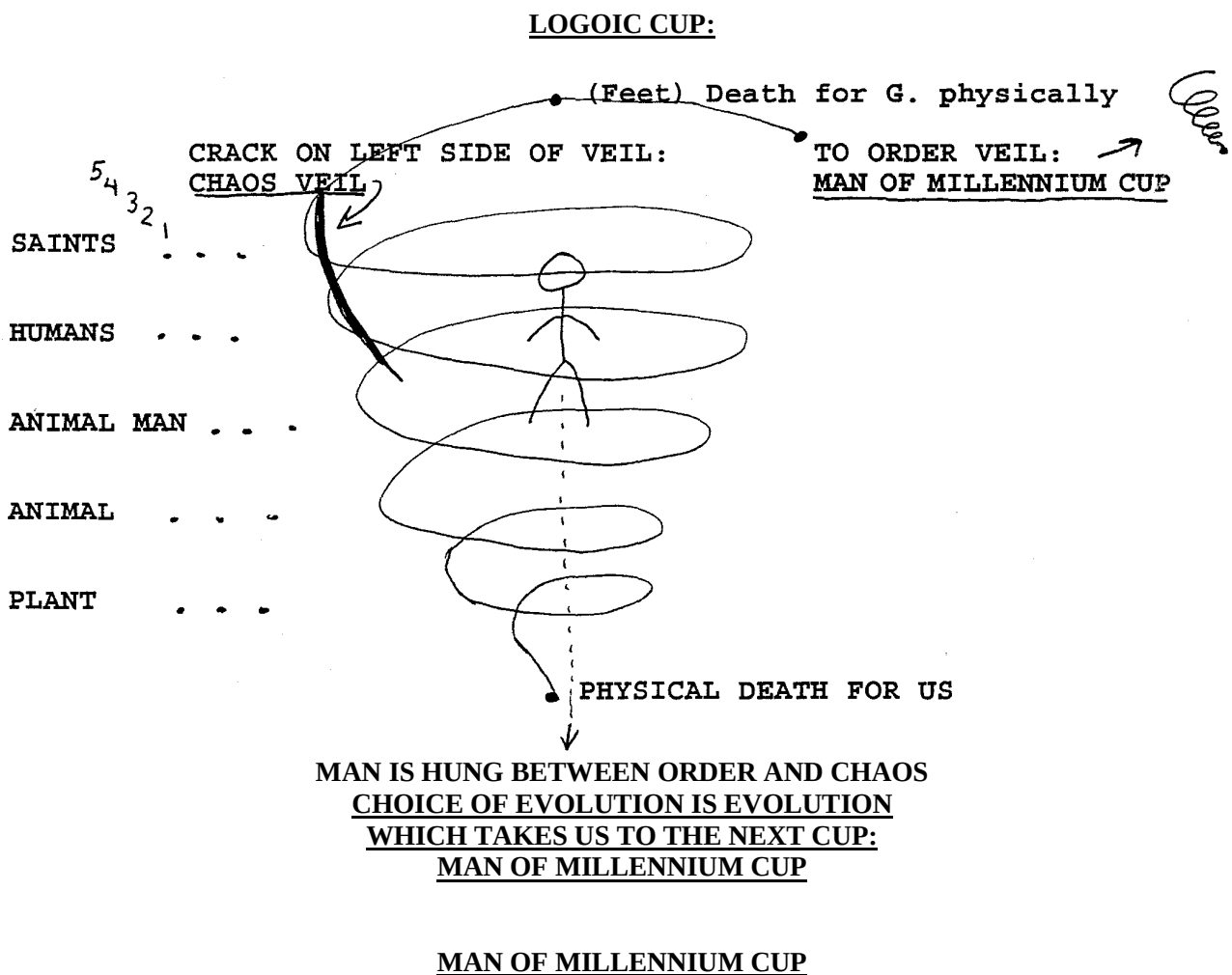
Check where her feet are on the Logoic Cup. If they go over the rim, then it is physical death for her.

DEATH FOR US:

Check where our feet are on the Logoic Cup. If they go out through the bottom, then it is physical death for us.

We need to clear our Name and remove foreign names and coordinates on the Anchor Levels of 1-2-3.

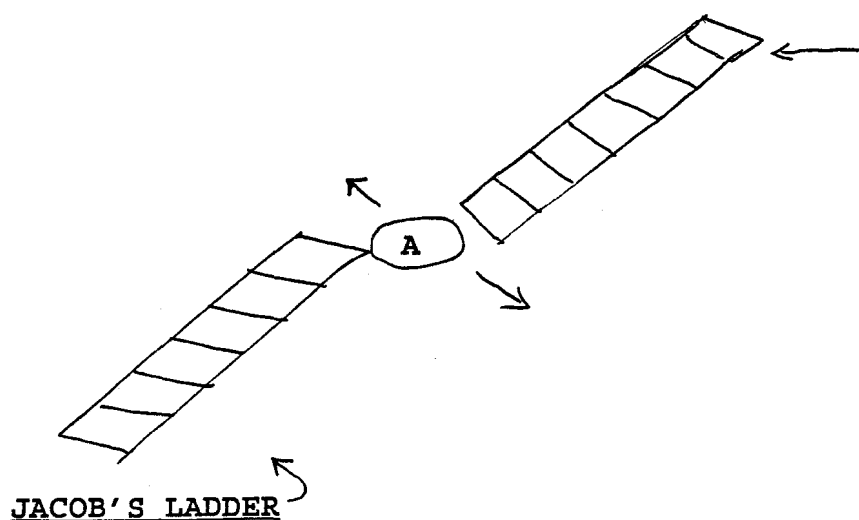
A spiritual person feels sick when dragged down.



- (A) ↓ A person reaches ensouled Man's purity level: then after death he will be at the foot of the Saint steps
And on top of the low ladder.

THE MAN OF MILLENNIUM CUP IS THE RAPTURE LOCATION OF THE HOLY.

This is physical rapture with a set date: "Time" is malleable.



SAINT'S LADDER

If a saint dies he can choose to have his body on the right cup or choose to come back in a vehicle on the left side (as T2 did).

← ENSOULED MAN'S...

.....Maximum potential.

If he dies, his *awareness* will be on the cup on the right.

Normal Human: 1-100 Complexity:

It is the design of Power for normal humans to TRUST GOD which is an impairment.

Humans have to trust as they are "under water" all the time. *Impeccability is the requirement to progression.*

Beyond human: 4-103 Complexity:

Should God see fit and if it is appropriate for a person to die in the lower 3 complexities (which is the root of the Air/Fire/Water Prana and the core of physical balance) as (T1) died:

(T1) trusted completely. She died to the lower three and saw above the Cup thereby knowing God. By seeing the palest glimmer of God's feet above the cup – it has a Name not spoken – she saw the emanation of His feet and knew. Therefore it is impossible to despair unless she is dragged below the rim from the (contamination) of the Intercessor team, and becomes physically ill.

Humans, who must trust, despair more readily and get depressed faster.

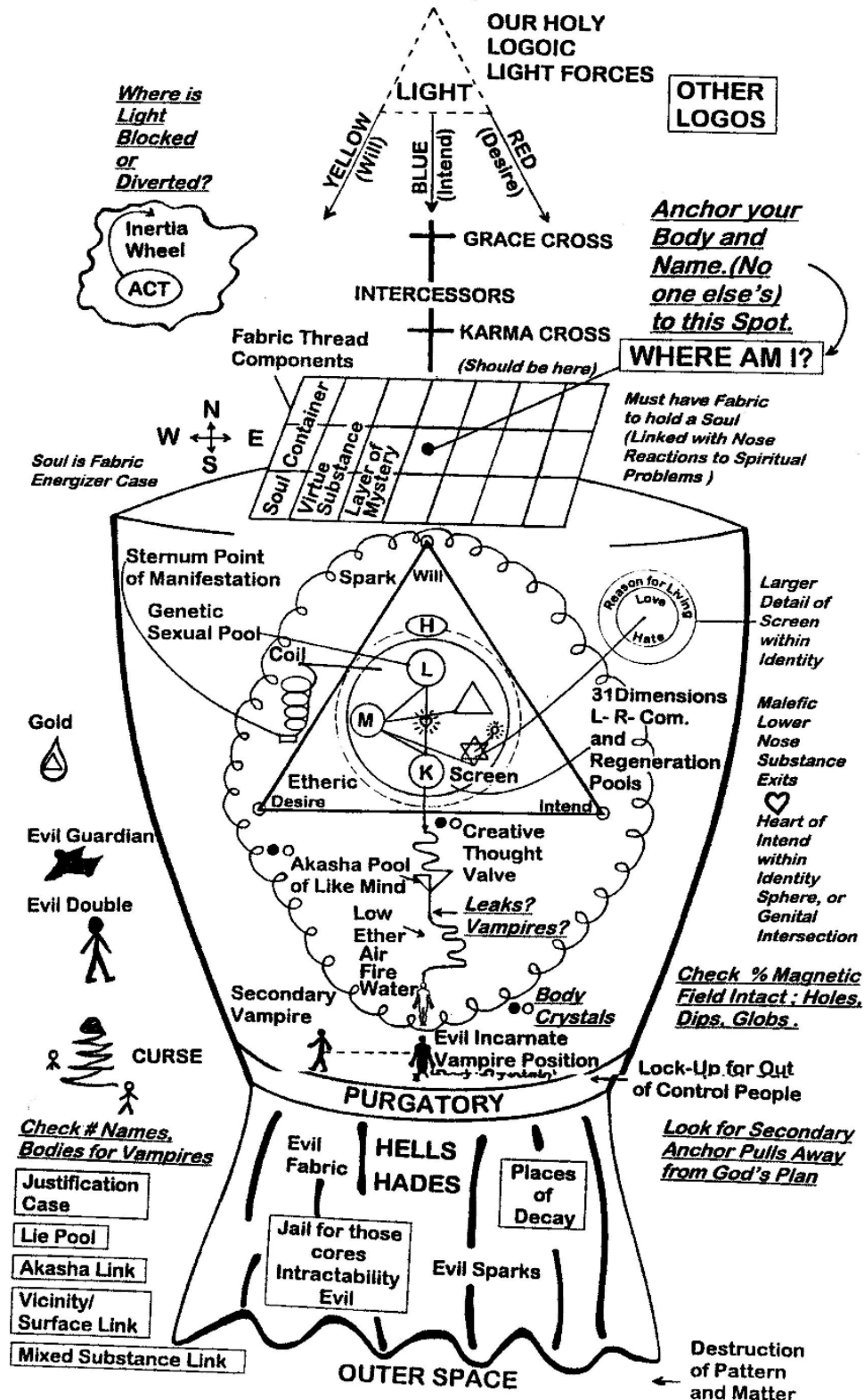
It is the Design of Power for humans to have the complexities 1-2-3 encased:

**IF MAN DOES NOT TRUST GOD'S MESSENGERS
THEN MANKIND CANNOT BE SAVED.**

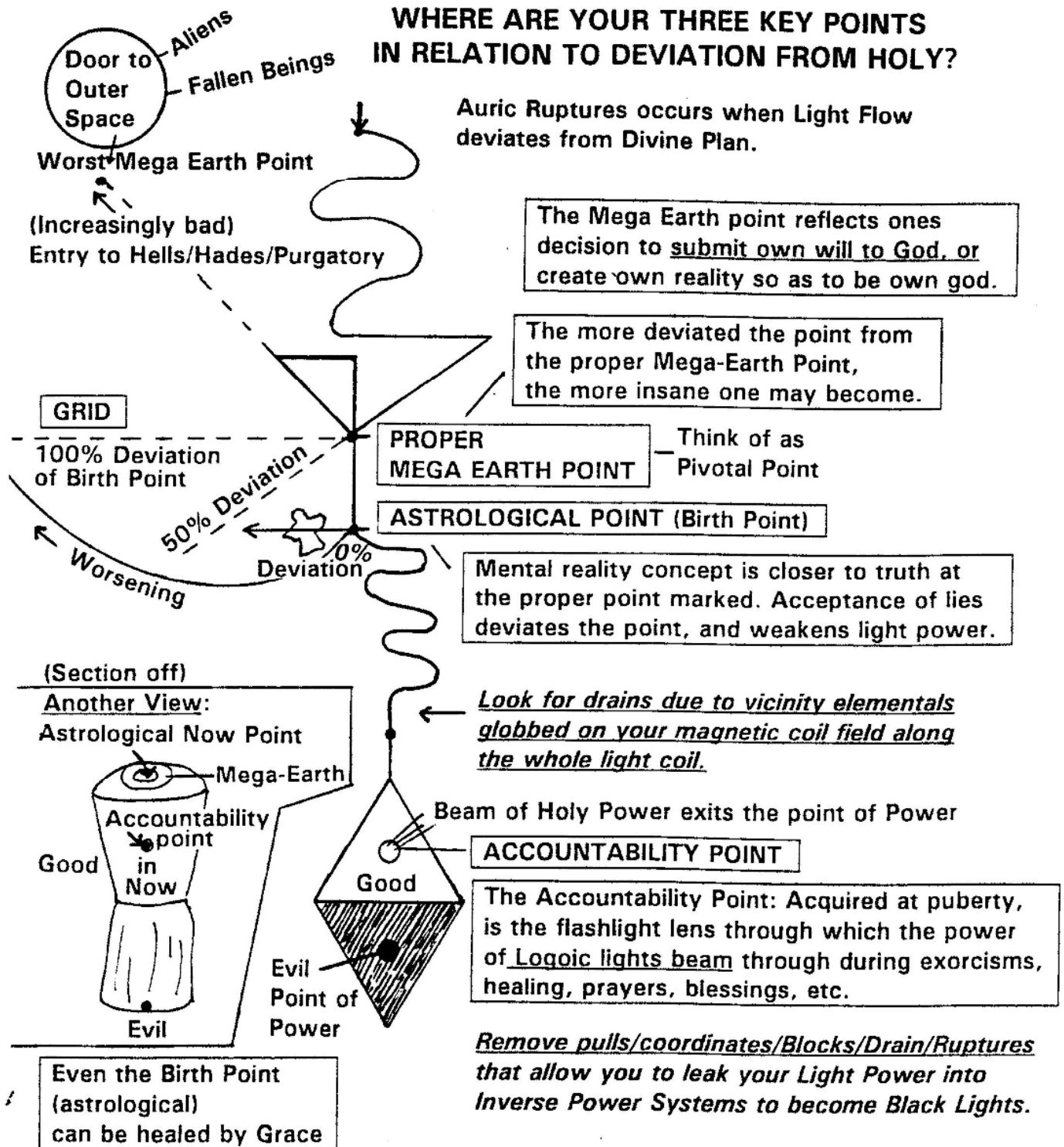
Without a handful of people to trust, hear, follow, then mankind is unworthy. T2 would physically die, float up, and leave. It would be sad for us if she left. We would not find another formless woman. The Grace of God would not be brought again.

Mother Mary was formless by the age of three. She was holy and her form was precious. G. is more polluted in form due to the current earth age. Christ was the interpreter of Law in the past age. Mother Mary and Our Lady are Interpreters above G. Saint Paul had to look through the waters. He "saw" a lot and knew he would rise to heavenly forces up and to the right (New Cup). Mother Mary is Above the New Cup. Jesus is two rings above Mother Mary.

CONES, LIGHT, AND SELF



WHERE ARE YOUR THREE KEY POINTS IN RELATION TO DEVIATION FROM HOLY?



AUDIO TAPE APRIL 10, 1995 Transcribed: Side A

10 APRIL 1995 MEXICO Audio Tape Side A

(TAPE #1) (Some words are unclear on the tape. They are in [parenthesis].)

(Not all of the charts are currently available).

One subject that I don't have in this packet that I am praying for guidance about, has to do with a person's **Reason for Living**. I think that one of the biggest problems for people spiritually, is that they don't really know why they want to live. They may think that want to live to help their families or to serve God. But your true Reason for Living reflects in little "tells" about you; little things about you, things that you ought to start looking at with yourself. Now it is true that you can have more than one Reason for Living, but often there are other things piggy-backed on it.

The key thing, is that if your Reason for Living begins to become satanic then you will start to have some kind of mold deviation that will reflect in certain **bodily symptoms or Tells**. And you need to learn to look for these in yourself and in other people because if you could study it in other people maybe you could learn to notice it in yourself as well. It is not that you go are going to go out and start criticizing people. But you need to be observant and if you cannot observe it, you can't be a discerner and if you can't discern spiritual matters then you can never be of any use to God's plan. And you will think that somebody who say, applies for a job in your business, who might actually be the biggest con artist of all time who is able to hide the fact that he killed his mother and baby daughter or something, and then he comes and cons you like a lot of the sociopaths do, and if you can't tell the difference between the sociopath and an authentic person, then you can never be powerful. And the only reason, of course, to be powerful is to be of service to God.

Your true reason for living should be to serve God within the Divine Plan as God sees fit with joy and humility. It is not intended that man would suffer so much in his service that he has no joy. If you start to lack joy in service so that doing your spiritual work or going to a job or anything becomes hard to do, if it feels like you are walking through a fog, suspect that you have a problem with your Reason for Living slipping to a different one. A lot of the reasons that you develop spiritual blind spots have to do with your Reason for Living being adjusted.

Now, in one of these packets I've got a little illustration of Jacob's Ladder, let's look at it here. It's the one that has the little Virtue label on the side. We should label these packets ABC. Within it we've got a couple illustrations of Jacob's Ladder. You have a Saint Ladder and then you have a Lower Ladder. Now the reason that people's Reason for Living gets lost; is that when it is lost, you feel depressed. That is a normal mechanism of depression. A person who has known the joy of holiness in his heart never can replace it with anything else in life. The joy of holiness defies all understanding and it is not comparable to any other rush or demon rush, or any [--], any drug, any person or any romantic addiction. None of it compares to the serenity which Christ said "Peace I give you peace, not as the world giveth, give I you peace." Now we need to remember that, because if you lose that peace in your heart, you need to suspect you have blocks on the **lower Jacob's Ladder** (See pages 9 and 10).

I've prayed about this a lot because I have wanted to understand why people don't trust God and why people get depressed and lose faith. It wasn't just the simple things; that they got possessed or something like that or they had a hard life. It was something beyond that. So I realized if we are going to help humanity, we need to start at square one with ourselves and try to understand why we might get a loss of faith in God and Trust in the Holy Spirit and go from there.

If you look on the first Jacob's Ladder page I've drawn here, that is where a lot of people fall because obviously, I have said this over and over in many ways, they cling to a rotting past. If you cling to your past and you wish that your life now was like it was two or three years ago or five years or a month ago; then you are clinging to something that is truly rotting and it's just not just an idea, you absolutely get drawn into death and you get **Death-Breath**. A lot of people that you meet, who have really bad breath, unless their teeth are all rotten, too, you'll find that people have become satanically engrossed in a past image or a fantasy of the future. Their breath gets bad. That is because their Tisunals that regulate digestion in the stomach and the small intestine and the liver function become satanic and they get Satan breath.

See, **Tisunals** operate within the *now*, and if you focus on the past--- there are mechanisms whereby a holy person can send a Tisunal into the past to change the past, which is a very high level thing to do. What a lot people do instead, is *will* their past to return to them and in doing so, their angelic forces that regulate digestion go awry and they get demon breath. It also can make the teeth rot rapidly because they don't have the enzymes in the mouth, which is also affected. But you also have to realize that when you do spiritual work you are more inclined to have digestive and mouth problems too, because your Tisunals are out working and they are not watching over the home front.

Now, if a person spends a lifetime visualizing the future, they actually become kind of vaporized because it is like the future; they are always splitting themselves with a variant of the future fantasy each time. They will add a little something here or there. The old fantasy doesn't go away; it sort of sticks for a certain length of time until it decays, the etheric structure or something, so they send another fantasy out. So they end up linking themselves in all these directions

in the future. It is especially bad if they create elementals that relate to grudges or hate because those end up coming back and attacking them, and in fact can kill them.

A lot of people are just lazy. And a person that commits **suicide** or spiritual suicide for that matter, which is really what I'm concerned about, is usually a very selfish person and if you look at the person, you would not think of that person as selfish because they are very easy to get along with. I want you to remember if you have read the Carlos Castaneda books where Don Juan said to Carlos: "Well, I can afford to be nice to you because I don't give a damn about you, whereas Genero can afford to be mean to you because he cares for you" or something like that.

The concept is that if a person has a propensity for overindulgence in emotionalism, then their *training* was that they should learn to be more severe. We are going far beyond that because we are going to study what love truly is and how we can truly love without suffocating, owning or overpowering others. However, you may reach a point where you *have* to exercise your power.

I remember when I was LG, I was a nurse administrator over many nurses and I was always very democratic and we would have all these meetings and I was into participatory management. And I didn't know a darn thing about it, C, but I had a real feeling that I wanted people to *like* me more than anything. So I was pretty much a push-over. They were all very loyal to me though. But there were times when I realized they needed a strong leader who would just say "This is the way it is; I *know*, I *see*, and we are going to do this." We needed a George Patton at times rather than a meek and mild; I know you find it hard to believe I was ever meek and mild...but not that meek and mild. A person who wants to be liked by others tends to *appear* benevolent but they often are very selfish and their motivation is, to just receive strokes in the ethers. And such a person is often given to spiritual despair which would be to say "Oh, it's just not worth it." With the least little initiation, they just go off the deep end because "Oh, you are just trying to drive me crazy."

There is some part of them that either wants to control others or wants to be a victim so they either want to set themselves up for a failure, or they want someone to take care of them. But then they hate others for taking care of them! It's the old victim/controller routine. And you see this in spiritual circles a lot. For example if you look at Cg who claims she had to go through deprogramming after meeting us....(yet) she begged to come back. She was there only a couple of months and I sent her away because she was worthless as tits on a wart-hog and she was so pathetic and I sent her away with money and we had helped her and we supported her while she was there and yet I sent her away. And she was so mad, because she wanted to come back. And I said "No, no you go on with your life. You are starting a new marriage and everything." I was very sweet but now you would think that I had put bamboo shoots up her toenails. Of course she wants to sue for money and that is part of it; (she wants to claim to be) a victim of hypnosis.

But she is one who is always a victim. You see that in people, they want you to take care of them and if you don't take care of them, then you are an asshole. Or, if you take care of them you are an asshole, too. Either way. With a victim you are always an asshole, they are always that way.

A person of power is not always obligated to act meek and you need to remember this because you should be gaining in power and if you gain in power you need to know when to grab it. Some people are dangerous. For instance in a work situation; say there is a group of people who are getting themselves in some sort of hot water by arguing. Maybe they are just having a bad day and they are listening to some woman who is getting them off on a tangent at a board meeting, or something. You need to be able to get a grip and say "This is not professional we need settle down here. We have a purpose here and it is not to sit around go off on tangents." Of course you know all that. The key thing is whether in your personal life, with family members or with business life or your spiritual life, if you don't know when to use power and when not to use it, then you will become weak because if you don't use power when others are eroding you in some way, then you will weaken just by letting them.

It is like if people try telling you that they want to run your life in some way, then you need to be able to get a grip on your life, and it is not as easy as it sounds. That's why in the Castaneda books they often lived a long ways away; because it is easier to understand concepts that change your life in a different setting because you have a whole different directional focus.

In the packets I've described how your neck is kind of like a flute (*See page 2*) and I'm trying to figure out how to take your voice off of the answering machine tape so that people can't send energies into it; for instance if they listen to your voice and they hate you. I have found this particularly with Cel at the monastery, and with myself, because people have a lot of (my lecture) tapes out. There would be curses on my throat, and you may find this when people are thinking about your voice. If people hate your name or who you are or even hate what you stand for--which should be God--then they may send negative energies with something like a voice link.

Then in order to understand how to break that, you need to think of your throat as being like a flute that you play and there are points where the only difference more or less, is that they are directional, so that they are North, East, West, South, Up and Down; they have a focus. All you have to do is pray that the Holy Powers change those, ever so slightly in

directional focus. So in other words, change your name, change the phone number of your voice. And whenever you feel your throat getting weak or you get to coughing; dowse whether you have a voice hook of someone thinking of you talking, or hearing you on the answering machine. And they can keep those for a long time. Particularly for you, C, since you teach seminars. This is done before you teach one, or if they record or video tape it. You could shift your voice before and then shift it back afterwards.

Question: I do a lot of phone sessions....

Answer: Yes, you need to be careful of voice hooks. And if you get a lot of voice hooks I'm going to warn you about something else you are going to get. You are going to get Ear Dissonance Points Aberrations. What I have found, I was trying to figure out how Cec was doing Radionics with a circular voice tape of mine, because I could feel it. You know, when my hearing went out that time in Chicago, and I don't know how we managed to get out of that one. But I found that the ears have 22 Sound Links (See pages 6-8) like in the Old Scriptures (Kabbalah) where it said the Earth was created with the 22 sounds and 10 numbers. These are Pre-Dimensional Corpse Sounds. The sheet to look at starts with a name--in Packet B.

So what I found, I tried to figure out why some people heard the chaos babbling voices in the grid all the time and for some reason they couldn't hear God. What I found was that you hear with your ears not from Lehys. Yet I am saying (that) you (can) look out and you know when you hear someone speak, whether they are with God or not and you understand them. I'm talking about a pretty low level; but you understand when something is true and when it isn't and that's not (from hearing) with Lehys even. This is from a coarser level, like a corpse sound level, but it is very important because you can't hear with Lehys unless you have this. I say that, and yet I have bypassed it, but it is more difficult, as it is an incremental thing (to bypass the 22 sounds).

You can think of it like the keys to understanding the sounds of heaven. On a corpse level there are 22 keys that you have to turn. And you can dowse each one of these on a Condition Chart, because often you will have contamination on them; like somebody's auric part and your ear might itch when it happens. Sometimes when you are in a car don't your ears start to itch? And of course if you are in a plane then this is going to happen. If you check these 22 sounds you are going to know God better on a flesh level which will help you operate wisely in the material world.

If somebody has a voice tape of you, you might have to slightly alter those tones, but the key thing is; and I say tones but it is more like you are driving around in a circle. (Imagine) the inside of your ear like a little tiny car and there are speed bumps that you hit everywhere. It is almost like a little glitch in the inside of your ear that is like a Dissonance Point that causes you to have; and each person might have it a little different. But each ear should have this; your right ear should have a right component and your left ear should have a left component and there seems to be, to me, I feel the communicative aspect on my forehead. You might feel it on the top of your head. But I would suggest for the next few days you check your ears and start from #1 to #22 thinking in terms of increasing *complexity*. In other words the first tone is real simple and it gets more like a chord as time goes on.

But what I found was, if a person blew out those points, and all they heard was all the babble of demons that they thought was their own babble....Let's say somebody's thought, or a piece of their aura floats around the room that said something like; they might have been thinking: "My mother is such a bitch" say it is a teenager or something. But if you are a man, you might get "Women are bitches, they all are bitches". It is not always heard in the same words, but it is the same concept. *This is especially true when you first wake up in the morning.*

If you wake up in the morning and you have a sense of dullness, like the sky is overcast, but it isn't necessarily and you feel like there is a thickness in your eyes and ears like you are walking into a kind of mist; it is very important to get out of that. Don't lie there; don't think you can throw stuff out while you are lying in bed. If you wake up and you are at all depressed, or especially if you feel hostile; if you find one hostile thought in your mind--and the problem is, if a person blows out their 22 sounds, they don't even know that their thoughts are hostile because they are all rationalizations and they are used to them. So if you find yourself being hostile, then you need to jump out of bed because I can assure you, if you don't you will be destroyed because you will tend to become circular and it will erode you and it will become a habit. Above all, never have sex when you are hostile like that. If you wake up hostile, it is very dangerous.

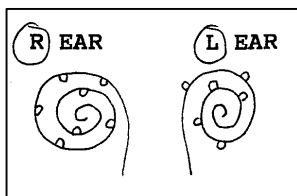
Every one of those babbling voices represents a false god program and if you are blocked on those 22 sounds, then I can assure you have entertained a False God Concept, because you don't just "lose" your sounds. For instance, I couldn't understand why, I would be with say, Cel, and we would be out in the Goodwill or something and it isn't always this way, sometimes she would say: "I feel so terrible, the thoughts are so horrible, they are horrible!" and I would say "Oh?" and I knew the thoughts were around, but they didn't impact me as much. And I was trying to figure out why. I used to think "Oh, her apertures are all off" or that sort of thing, but I realized that even though she was trying to hold her apertures, they were not holding. Why were they not holding? It had to do with these sounds.

Once you get real contaminated and you blow out those receivers for the 22 sounds, it is very hard on you because you hear those godless voices all the time and you can get depressed and irritable and you don't even know it, it is like life just seems to be going downhill for you.

Isn't it interesting, but sometimes even in the worst of times in your material life or personal life you might really feel good, other times there is not a single thing that you could honestly complain about, and yet you feel like crap. You wake up one morning and you wish you were dead. You wake up another morning and you feel like you are on top of the world. I would say that a person who is fragile in their ear sounds needs to check them about 3 times a day because...you could map them and first of all you need to see how many you have (remaining). And I'm going to tell you how many you have. It is rather horrifying. They can blow out just from the stress of being in an airport.

For instance, normally they will realign and pop back in place like your spine but if you entertain the thoughts from Chaos, they won't go back. And this is what I'm seeing. Sometimes for instance, Cel would start to get circular about something she was hearing and wondering if it was really true and if it was going to happen or something and it would not be from identifying a future event, it would actually be from entertaining a thought.

See, even if someone is obsessing about you and wants to kill you, it is true their thoughts fill the room and they are so palpable with murder. First of all *you must not get hostile yourself* because they have hate, they have murder, they have 'hate God' and a lot of others attached. The first thing you do is keep cool, and the second thing to do is differentiate whether they are just a bunch of thoughts hitting you or whether in fact you might be being warned. If you have "murder, murder, murder, murder" then maybe you are being warned or maybe it is a thought. I have done some work on that which I will explain in a little bit on how you can learn to discern what you are feeling, whether it is a thought assaulting you or whether in fact your holy angels are trying to warn you. So if you find yourself just being negative, suspect that you have entertained the grid. Now, you can have all your 22 points intact and you could have more points as well, which would be maybe hell or hades points. You want to be sure that they are all clear.



To Do: Draw an ear and then dowse where your points are or where they should be; which would work better on a picture of two ears. Now in the old charts we did have pictures of ears. We could draw the points into the pictures.

For B; this doesn't surprise me, because I was this bad, too. I only find 9 clear points on your right ear and then I find some chaos racket that is blocking the others. On your left ear I can find 16 but they are not all clear. For A: on your right ear I can find only four. On your left; three. That is when (it is) getting serious. Because when your ear points start dropping, when it gets down to one it is nothing but Chaos. It is nothing but (Chaos) sounds like all of a sudden, nothing seems good or bad anymore, which is a good indicator. This indicator would be when you can walk through a crowd and you no longer have any perception of people; everybody looks "pretty good". See, that sounds pretty ideal because you would never have to fret, right? The problem is you can never protect yourself physically, spiritually or mentally if you can't *read* people. And you can never be an exorcist unless you can read people and you can never be wise unless you can read people.

If you truly love to learn and you love truth and you want to serve; if your highest goal is to serve, then it won't depress you to see the bad things on people in the street. The reason is, in order to help them, you have to be able to *see* them. It's not that you are going to stop and do exorcisms on everybody in the street. But it remains a fact that you cannot be an exorcist even for your own children unless you can *see*. For that reason, you must learn to get a red alarm in your brain whenever you look out and everybody looks about the same to you; spiritually.

Everything (will appear) vanilla, there is no more chocolate, there is no more strawberry. That is a sign that you are becoming a zombie or a phantom because it is like you have sunk to the lowest common denominator and you can't see low or high. **As low as you see, that is how high you see as well.** It is like a fireplace bellows. If you are going to see God, you are going to see just as much *down*. You are not going to just see *up* because that is not the way the law of polarity works.

The Law of Polarity says your attention is hung between opposites and you can't look at good if you can't look at bad. For instance you can know that Mother Theresa is good because she does holy work with the children of Calcutta or you could also know that if a man broke into the orphanage and molested the children; that would be bad. If she went up to the man and said "Poor thing, you are misunderstood, come here, let me give you some soup" while he is fondling a little girl; see, that would make her evil, because her job is to protect those children.

It is the same way for you. You have to look upon yourself no more as an average Joe. You've got to look upon yourself as a protector of humanity if you wish to ever change the world into a finer place. If you ever start thinking it is "Ok just like it is", then you will be guilty of the sin of omission for the tears of the children of tomorrow who suffer the molesters and the child beaters and the angst because there is no God.

When the souls were dying people would have a great wave of angst and then suddenly they would be happy. And I used to tell people as Linda, that the terrible thing is to see someone suddenly get happy after they have been depressed because at that time anyway, and to some extent now, it means their soul has blown all of its vision.

It is not that you want to go around depressed. What you want to do is to find out what is wrong with your Reason for Living if you are depressed. And what have you *not* done? Because Omission is kind of a Mission/Commission in itself and I want you to think of the words, Commission and Mission, Omission.

A person who's reason for living is to have money; that is his *mission* in life, so he goes about with *commission* to get money and by *omission* he fails to develop his spiritual life. So his mission is money. If your mission is to be a slave to your kids or to the all the neighbors; say you have this concept "God is love, is the perfect mother/father." You have a false God concept that "God is only love". So you let all your time be taken up by making brownies for everybody in the neighborhood and you are like a slave and your kids gets so spoiled they don't even have to clean up after themselves. And so you say "Oh, I'm going to be so benevolent" and you keep going on and on. The problem is, that means that your Reason for Living is *commission*. You have a *mission* of physical servitude, and emotional servitude to others that is a *commission* act by making the brownies and using the time that you could be using maybe doing an exorcism on them, instead you sit around and chat with them (*omission*).

See, I'm convinced that children need far less ventilating about their problems than they do being exorcised. If we could teach people how to be exorcists for their children, then children wouldn't need to come to their parents and sob "I hate Andy, I hate Andy I want to kill him!" See a lot of kids in school get into fights at school and have personal problems because they are possessed or the people around them are possessed. If you look at things from a spiritual perspective first and then a physical perspective downline, you might make less of an error. Then what we could be doing is to help our children to first look *spiritually* at the situation and *then* mentally and then physically. But if we automatically say "I'm going to go to that school and knock the crap out of that Andy" What you are doing is reinforcing materialism to the kid.

We need to somehow create educational materials that will help pass a seed that if they first learn that there are spiritual reasons for any personal or job problem or anything, then their children will learn to work from top to bottom and not bottom to top; which is usually if you start at the bottom, it just sticks there and it gets reinforced. And if you just talk about it...

I'm sure you have friends who just want to ventilate and then they want to say the same things a hundred times to you, (such as) "He's an asshole, I know that I had the..." and on and on and they are not ventilating, what they are doing is venting demon poison. They are venting but it is not the same thing as just releasing tension. It is not benign.

Anytime somebody recites their past with great emotionalism in your presence it is extremely dangerous, because it often has parts of their auric substance which goes out of their mouth and eyes. The people often have face ruptures. Their energy goes out and if you open yourself and your eyes merge with that person, just for a second, those auric filaments go in there and they settle in your body. If you don't feed them, they will eventually starve out but you will feel uncomfortable while they are in there; and I can assure you, you all have auric filaments inside you.

Last night I worked on them in the middle of the night, I thought because you would feel better. I prayed before I went to bed "What could help you guys use this time wisely?" and the Holy Beings said that the most important thing was to first try to clear you of these filaments that arose from merging. And you have had them more in the last two years than you would have had if you had never been in this work. The reason is, people will be attracted to spiritual energy and they will seek to merge and if you get that (eye) lock, they will go right in. So that is what I did when I went to bed. I worked on your filaments all night.

And it is interesting, when you do God's work, you don't get that tired. It is like God always gives you the strength that you need for what you need to do. You need to remember that so that you don't start...if you feel overwhelmed, then somehow your Reason for Living is messed up and you are listening to the wrong voices for example one might think: "It says in this textbook that a person my age needs 8 hours of sleep a day"...or whatever or: "I'm going to go crazy if I don't get 8 hours of sleep." What you have got to realize is that with God all things are possible and during intense times of spiritual turmoil and service you may need to sometimes go without sleep and later on you might catch up - maybe sleep 12 hours. Sometimes you work while you sleep and for that reason you should be able to know whether you need to leave your body to do (spiritual work) or whether you need to stay awake to do it. Last night I had to stay awake. That was fine.

But these filaments; they get in and I tell you that I will watch you while you are here to see if you get any more. Because I hope all of you felt a little better this morning than you did earlier. Did you? C; you had a lot of filaments.

C: No. I didn't sleep well last night. Feeling overwhelmed...

G: That is the perfect thing to always remember when you feel overwhelmed. I think it is good to write things down in a journal, like a sewing a sampler and put it on the wall. If you can't clear yourself, then pray. And if you

remember that; to pray, earnestly pray and you might try to find out “Why am I not praying rightly?” “Have I prayed wrongly in the past and it is cancelling out this prayer?” Study the prayer suggestions (See March 1995). Make up your own prayer suggestions. Because I’ll warn you if these filaments get back in you, they can mess up your dowsing and they will have you dowse wrong. The reason is, they get in between your Left and Right Dimensional spaces and Communicative Aspects on certain dimensions that is relative to your weakness.

DIMENSIONS CHART

PRE-ONE GOD DIMENSION: the Lightening present only in Divine Intervention Manifestations.
PRE-ONE ENTRY: is present on the Right side only. It is represented by a Square plus two Triangles which equal the Star of David dynamics. It is the Doorway to Higher Powers, good or evil.

- 1 (R/L) Parallel Time Plane, Ether Tank Associated-
 1 = YIN Catalyst on Right, Yin Ether Tank association and Mother Genetic Link
- 2 (R/L) Parallel Time Plane, Ether Tank Associated
 2 = YANG Catalyst on Right, Yang Ether Tank Association with Father Genetic Link
- 3 (R/L) Low Ether Plane (plus 1-2 catalysts on R/L): Generosity of Spirit Link
- 4 (R/L) Low Ether Plane (plus 1-2 catalyst on R/L): Identity Link
- 5 (R/L) Low Ether Plane (plus 1-2 catalyst on R/L): Joy of Living Link
- 6 (R/L) Thought-Emotion Plane (plus 1-2 catalyst on R/L): Larynx
- 7 (R/L) Thought-Emotion Plane (plus 1-2 catalyst on R/L): Sinuses
- 8 (R/L) Thought-Emotion Plane (plus 1-2 catalyst on R/L): Oculomotor Nerve
- 9 (R/L) Sexual Causes Plane (plus 1-2 catalyst on R/L): Breath Communicative Substance
- 10 (R/L) Sexual Causes Plane (plus 1-2 catalyst on R/L): Awareness of Individual Mind
- 11 (R/L) Sexual Causes Plane (plus 1-2 catalyst on R/L): Personality substances (9)
- 12 (R/L) Sexual Causes Plane (plus 1-2 catalyst on R/L): Hells, Hades or Heaven Link
- 13 (R/L) Sexual Causes Plane (plus 1-2 catalyst on R/L): Regeneration Pools Link
- 14 (R/L) Sexual Causes Plane (plus 1-2 catalyst on R/L): Earth's Etheric Vitality Container Link
- 15 R Ability to Act on Decisions
- 15 L Awareness of LAW between Cells
- 16 R Integration of Moral Concepts
- 16 L Earth NOW Spot Connection
- 17 R Personality Strength From acting within Moral Framework
- 17 L ME Template
- 18 R Tailbone and Sexual Function
- 18 L God Concept and Divine Link; if Congruent with Truth
- 19 R Generativity Core; ability to use Creativity for good or evil purpose
- 19 L Joy of Living Substance Component; linked to Generativity Core
- 20 R Pivotal Point Connection; auric Boundaries Defined
- 20 L Tissue Consciousness of Other People's Emanations
- 21 R Sense of Individual "ME" within social context
- 21 L Guardian Angel Link
- 22 R Link to Ancestral Genetic Pool Patterns
- 22 L Link to Individual Spiritual Past Lives Imprint Patterns, Individual Akasha Ethers
- 23 R Reptilian Brain Link: Gender Identity
- 23 L Communication among components of Identity: Soul (Triangle), ME (Circle), Tissue (Five pointed Star)
- 24 R Accessory Nerve Link; desire to submit to Divine Plan.
- 24 L Auric Cocoon; opening mechanism during orgasm or death
- 25 R Desire to recognize Virtue
- 25 L Presence of Life Spark
- 26 R Desire to care about the well being of other creatures
- 26 L Individual Etheric Body in ensouled (in the soul-less: Death Shadow)
- 27 R Desire to Pray
- 27 L Soul Drops of Life (In the soul-less: Death Shadow)
- 28 R Desire to retain a Soul
- 28 L Soul (in the soul-less: Death Shadow)
- 29 R Desire to Know God
- 29 L Soul Trinity Consciousness (In the soul-less: Death Shadow only)
- #31: EXIT FROM WORLDS; present only on the Left Side: Sleep, Dreams, Tongue Tip.
 At the Death Exit, a person as a Cosmic Thought is forgotten by God. Only Holiness is allowed to LIVE.
 (Sorcerers avoid the Exit.)

Death is a process that can begin on any dimension on the left side, right side, or in the communicative aspect or in the case of the dimension.

If the entry catalyst dimensions #1 and #2 become unbalanced with each other, then the 31st forms a vacuum of death to the other dimensions.

Let's get a Dimensional Chart (*A Prophet's Story*).

Let me show you how I devised a dowsing technique that is inexpensive, easy to do and you can do it while you are here. You just get some of these cheap covers with cardboard in the back and staple a series of charts down the side. It is very handy and it is cheaper than the books which wear out, and these last a long time. It is good for travel so as not to lose the pages. I used to like those portfolio books but this is easier to use. The main chart that you are focusing on is in the front.

Question: If you have cleared the Filaments, then why were my ears sounds so low.....?

Answer: Filaments are different than the Ear Sounds. The sounds preceded the filaments would be my suggestion. I studied your situation last night and I didn't have enough time to do everybody's sounds; the filaments took all night. But the way it works; is say someone who you truly love, that you have known for a long time may come to you like your daughter and say something: "Dad, I'm so worried about school about which school I should go to and this or that."

A: That is exactly what she did say.

G: Yes, or "I wish mother was here, then I wouldn't be so nervous. I really think you ought to be here to help me at this time and I'm afraid that you'll be in some kind of danger. Maybe there is something wrong with me. Why don't I have better friends?" They can go on and on. My kids would do this as well.

The first red alert I would have; and of course, I made them all mad from an early age (because) I would say "You shouldn't be focused on the future that much. You just decide where to go and then you set it up, and then you quit thinking about it." (We need) to teach

kids to be in the *now* and unattached. Some people just get off on talking about the past or the future because they have another agenda.

See, this is where people repeatedly talk about the past or future. It is a hidden agenda. If you can figure out the hidden agenda, then you can really help them; that is unless the hidden agenda isn't *theirs*. Some people have hidden agendas that they are unaware of that are due to contamination.

END OF SIDE ONE

AUDIO TAPE APRIL 10, 1995 Transcribed: Side B

Mexico

Question: "...what you prayed for yourself, for guidance so it is not a selfish desire?"

Answer: In the way that you relate to the kids, for instance?

Question: "No, as a guide how to....family."

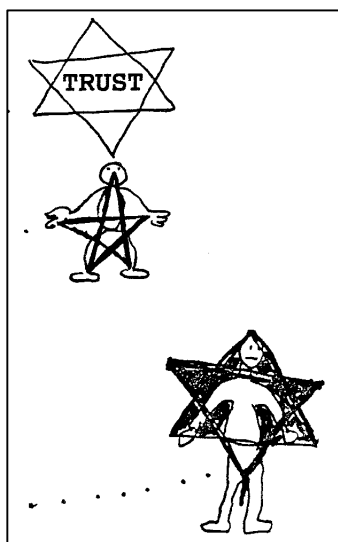
Answer: If you remember the core concept of what is holy:

(1) Which is operating with a Now focus is one primary thing; (2) Learning discipline which is learning to be in control of thoughts, emotions and actions; (3) Not being a victim.

If you teach the family members, even the grown ones this...because they will try to manipulate you like my (young relative) did. He was mad because I wouldn't come over every day and give him more money, etc. You have to set limits in loving ways but the key thing is, you can do it very sweetly by saying "Have you thought that maybe your energies are going too much into that kind of thing and you might weaken?" Give them an analogy say "This cup represents all of your energy and if you spend half of it worrying about the future then you are going to be weaker now, and you won't get to the future." It is like a horse that is supposed to go 100 miles and if they put half his food at the other end then he doesn't have enough steam built up to make the 100 mile trip.

I wish you guys would at some point try writing a Sufi-esque type stories that people could....little short stories or examples. Say something happens in your life and you described it because you really learned from it. I hate to say it, but like a Guideposts story but on a higher octave. Where something in your life was changed because of the awareness that hit you because you were shown something that you never, for some reason, you had ever seen before. And it often is something very simple. It is not that you were ready for it, it is often maybe somebody says just the right thing and your life is changed.

If you write those things down, whenever you get polluted by the sounds of the world, go back and read those things. Because when you get polluted you can't remember anything that you were taught. So what you should do is keep a journal of the key lessons that you learned and you might color code it for the most important. And then when you are depressed and feel the world on your shoulders, then you go back to those key points to read instead of sitting and letting the Tower of "Babble" cackle in your ear, you go to what helped you before. This implies that you trust God. One of the biggest reasons for not having your ear sounds aligned with God is that you don't trust God. One of the reasons that people don't trust God is that they think they are God.



When you have ever looked at the Manly Hall book and the others; often they will show ← man as a 5-pointed star. Somewhere there is a lesson on that in this packet. There is a section where there is a man inside a 6 pointed star and a man inside a 5 pointed star. If you think about the star that is in your Star of David within your Identity Sphere; I kept wondering "Why is it that some people are so messed up? Why is it that some people won't stay in their cocoon? Why is it that other people can stay in their cocoon?" I would look at you guys and I couldn't quite figure out the weakness difference that was between one and another. Why could one person do it, and another couldn't?

What I found was, although I have stressed that the **6 Pointed Star is your Physical Pattern Emanation**; if you think about it, if you are trusting in God's plan in your life, physical, mental and emotional, think of it like a crown in your head, looking up saying "Ok, God wants me to not eat two beefsteaks a day. Ok, fine." You do what is congruent with your own body type, your emotional type, etc. within the framework of Law. You don't just say "Well, I've got a body type that is supposed to be a lesbian, so I'll be a lesbian" Some people say "I was born that way, so I'm going to be that way." God didn't make you that way, that is a deviation of dark forces. If a person is in a deviant gender confused body, that is from sins of the father or something, but it should be overcome in some way and not indulged in and reinforced.

What I found was if a person trusted in God, they tended to be cheerful and optimistic about their fellow man and they tended to not be too depressed. They found it easier to be in the *now*. This is one thing that your children should be taught as well. If you trust in God, then you don't worry a lot about your future.

The holy beings told me that (returning to Oklahoma) might be way too dangerous, in fact it looked like I may never be able to go back to 301 or the monastery. And you could say that I am attached, but it may be that it would be too much of a threat to my life. And the reason we have guardian angels and holy beings to help us, is so that we don't get ourselves in trouble and we are in God's Plan. It is God's Plan that I complete this holy work. I trust in God to lead me

and help me to do that, so I am trusting, like up Jacob's ladder, I am raising my arms up and I am trusting to be lead in the completion of this work. If I sit and argue with God and say "Oh, I have to go back, I *have* to do this, I have to pack my own stuff...." Then I could be shot, the work would stop and that would be a stupid reason wouldn't it, just because I liked living in the house or something.

Unless the events change....and many things that the Holy Beings are showing me now is how to neutralize events, and I am going to try to teach you some components of how to stop things from happening; how to side step them and how to avoid them, as well.

What I found was, people who trust in God are inherently optimistic and it is as though their Star which is in their Identity didn't tend to come out of their Identity Sphere. That is because their Star identity was God's plan and not their own plan. In other words, if they are their own god then their Star of David can just float out of their cocoon. Then I thought; ah ha! I remembered in a lot of the ancient Jewish teachings they show Man as if he were a 5 pointed star and I realized that there was a different mechanism. It is like Man is not God and whenever people start thinking they are god then they tend to rupture their Star. I realized that we should look upon it as that we are less than God, so we trust in God that is above us, and we do not fear the future and it is not that we wouldn't be temporarily fearful if we are faced with a machine gun and that is understandable. But a man that decides to deform his 5 pointed star into a 6 pointed star to become his own god, the bottom point becomes a vestigial tail, a penis, a clitoris or it could be a lot of vestigial parts. But invariably they will get a vestigial tail. Usually you can dowse on people you know who you think might be their own god. **Ask** "How many extra vertebrae do they have on their tailbone?"

I will give you an **example** and you can see if you can dowse this.

Dowse (President) Clinton: how many extra vertebrae do you think he has?

And you will get a better answer if you think communicative rather than left or right. (Coughs)

What do you get B?

(B answers): First I got 3 and when you said communicative I got 2.

G: I get more than that but I not sure why. What do you get A?

A: 6 and 13.

G: I'm trying to figure out why I see 30....Oh! I'm seeing Hillary's too.

See, they are like one animal so I was counting them both.

I think you should every now and then check (regularly) the illustration of your identity sphere and ask:

"Where is my Star on this chart?"

"How deviated is it from God's plan in my life?"

Because the Star of David is a lot about 'Are you following God's plan or are you making your own plan?' If you listen to devil's advocate arguments you are listening to the sounds of the grid and you start making your own shape. In essence that is when you start showing the mold of an animal.

Anybody that is their own god loses their guardian angel because the angels rest only in a person that trusts God. Now there are some lower Tisunals that are fairly coarse which will stay within an animalistic person in most cases unless they are a pervert.

What is interesting is that I found there is something like a little **Trust in God Star** that you could say is down on the genitals and it is important for exorcism. If you don't trust in God, then you don't have a spark of fieriness to do God's will. Exorcism can require a lot of fire. The more you trust, the bigger your furnace. The problem with this is that some people, if they have poor emotional self-control they will burn out their furnace which is supposed to be for exorcism, they will burn it out in rages. If people are excessively carnal they will use their fire in sex obsessions. If people are wanting to gain power over others for some reason they will shoot fire out of their eyes and grab people with their will. They will burn people and grab them merely to get them to do what they want which is not an adequate reason.

In a setting such as such as this, it is sometimes appropriate for me to help you if your will is wobbly. For instance you might have been on an airplane for 12 hours and you might feel shaky like you felt last night. It is within guidelines of the hierarchy for me to look at you each spiritually and see "Well, this person needs to get a grip" and just grab them to help them get over the crisis. Not to harm, but to help you.

This is where even if I were gone off of the earth, one of the first things you should remember is if you ever feel that you have no strength then you should ask God to share his strength. Now God shares his strength downline like in any organization there are jobs in the Logoic structure. It is no different. **Intercessors give downline strength** but if the intercessor misuses the strength that he is supposed to help others with for base purposes, then he has cursed himself. And it is a dreadful thing because with great power comes great responsibility for service and if a person does not have an unselfish attitude regarding his energies, his emotional force and what he does when waking or when he sleeps; then he is very selfish.

See, I don't buy that people just can't control their minds, thoughts and actions. I don't buy it. In the past sometimes I've seen people who maybe had something like a weak personality and I would work on their personality to strengthen it to take away childhood scars. I would pray to the holy beings to remove huge scars in there. Maybe they were molested as children or something. I would do all that and they would feel really good and powerful. They would be radiant and they would give an emanation of power. The problem was, they would have habits of emotion, thought or physical action that defeated those forces once again, within maybe a week. It was like they couldn't stand being healed, as if they had to get back to their old self. I used to be tormented by that and think "Why wouldn't someone *want* to be holy?" And the holy beings in the LG conferences, too, would sometimes come down with great force and open people's ears and open their ability to know with Lehys and they would leave and be joyful and happy that God had come down into the room and then they would just go back to their old ways.

See, I would think that if a person had felt weak in their personality for most of his or her whole life because they had had a traumatic childhood; once that was lifted, they would want to *reinforce* whatever would keep it lifted up and not to renew the damage once again. It is like a wound. You might get all the infection out of a wound and then you start growing a little scar tissue on it and you would want it to heal. You don't want to just be jabbing at it when it has that friable tissue. You want to try to understand what would help you heal.

Sometimes it means being regimented or living in a way that may seem artificial to you. This is important to understand because people may come to you with problems and emotions or spiritual disorders that seem to reoccur in your future years and you need to know that if it reoccurs, they must have a false god program. They must have another Reason for Living because if a person's true purpose is to serve God and man and a person loves truth, then the minute he is totally open to truth with the ability to follow God, he/they will fall on their knees with joy because they finally have their dreams fulfilled, that they are strong enough to serve God and Man!

That is the greatest story on earth to be strong enough to help your fellow man and God in some way. It is not a vain way. Nobody need ever know what you do. Nobody need ever know who you are. I'm saying you pray for people, you clear the children who are suffering. You pray for people to grow strong and whole and when they are tormented, you do whatever is within law to help them and you know in your heart that there is no greater joy because your Intend substance...you intend to use your powers for service in the Glory of God and not yourself. But if a person is fundamentally selfish or lazy, he or she will use his powers for his own pleasure, glamour, fancies, thoughts, fantasies of the future, speculations about the past and devil's arguments. Think of how much time is wasted on thoughts that are meaningless. Say your whole room is filled with thoughts about; for instance you are in New York City and there is a big homo festival, and with all the homo thoughts, they are all looking for someone to meet up with like at an interior decorator's society meeting. It is like, can you imagine; if your reason for living was just to find another sexual partner or romance or lover or anything? How empty your life would be! Because that therefore implies that God does not see you as valid to hold the chalice for your own self; that you are a victim or a half person.

Although the gender components of power are indeed dynamic, there is no reason in the world that a person cannot fulfill his potential within himself as a nun or a priest with pure devotion to divine forces.

I am sad in a way that in the past people mistook my teachings that they had to have a spouse. No, that was in many ways an initiation for people. For a person who has died to form such as myself, it is difficult to operate in the world without a yang anchoring for the simple reason that I am always "upstairs." It is like somebody needing a tether, a balloon tether because I am not grounded. I can walk out in traffic, I am somewhat like a retarded child that needs to be taken care of and Cel knows that too. Sometimes I just float out and I have to be watched and I accept that. It is not anything that is glorious, it is not anything that is shameful, it is in this world's life, a limitation. But it is God's will that I serve in a way that is not a solidified way of operating with the lower things of the world, in a high standard and I submit to that.

For instance during exorcisms, you may not being able to crawl out of bed to do the laundry for two or three days; if that is the way it is, that is the way it is. We can't be that attached to the lower form, to the lower manifestations of the spirit order or disorder. Like in exorcisms you may be filled with snot and every orifice may have something gross coming out of it. Your skin may smell like a camel and the key thing is you need to know, is whether you are doing something good or you are doing something bad. In the past I have seen people who absolutely fooled themselves into thinking they were exorcists and that wasn't true because you ought to have periods of time where you *don't* stink, unless you are exorcising every hour of the day.

The key difference is that an exorcist who is processing the physical trash, he is still happy! And when I say happy I don't mean giddy. There is a serenity that is shown even behind sad eyes. If you look at Mother Theresa and the Pope and others like them, they don't look all giddy but there is a serenity about them that is a deeper type of happiness. Sometimes I am sad superficially and temporarily because I see someone spiritually struggling in the wrong direction or

maybe they resist the teachings I have given them because they think I am just trying to run their lives and they don't realize I am trying to help them keep from having demons run their life. I am trying to get them so they can begin to see how to operate on their own; but as a mother or a teacher. An intercessor must be like a mother, father, teacher to some extent; a big sister, big brother. I have a responsibility to try to identify why people fall from the path and to try to help them and to go on their way.

But I know that if you are on the right track spiritually, you will not think a lot about the future. You won't start setting out all of your options; "Ok this is option A,B,C,D,E,F,G...." It isn't that you don't plan to do things with your family; it is that you do so lightly. It is for example during the time we were analyzing murder curses; it didn't bother me. It doesn't get me down much at all, in fact we just laugh. Cel is good at sitting around and just laughing when we get some really funny stuff. Sometimes you will get two demons mixed together and it will look kind of crazy and you get things like "Crawl into the couch" and things like that. It was all fun! There was a definite reason to do so, though.

In the realm of spirit you tend to know, and not all the time because you may be cloudy, but you tend to know what to do before you know why. See, the material person who is his own god, who has the Star of David down and who has black all over his body, that is a person who has to know why to do something before he trusts where God leads him to do. He wants a devil's advocate argument set up before he ever considers following God's guidance. He'll say "Sure it's your God, but it is not my god...." Sometimes you have to rely on the clearest person in the room, or family and so you ask "What do you get?" because you can sense that they are clearer. If they are clearer then you should trust what they are picking up.

There are many blocks to prayer, proper prayer and guidance and one of the biggest blocks is where people have to have rational arguments before they make a move. That means that they have the Tower of "Babble" in their head. See because spirit is holistic and it moves between the cells like the Holy Breath; it gives you a realization like "Don't cross the street right now, a truck is around the corner." You don't think that rationally, but you suddenly step back onto the curb and there goes the truck. That is how the spirit works. If you started to cross the street and your angel tries to yank you back and you say "Oh that is silly to worry" and then you get run over; then that would be a great waste of a person's life.

So you may be wrong sometimes, and you may try to cross the street one time and a dark force cloud might come around with "KILL!" and you might jump back thinking that you are going to die. You see, it is not necessarily wrong if you interpret things a little differently, it is just that your interpretation skills have to steadily refine.

You have to accept what you get, but you may not understand it. For instance, I've been watching very carefully about F. moving to another house and I've been watching very carefully to be sure that nobody traced him and all of a sudden I got this red alert that there is some kind of a phone tracing going on to that town that he was in. It was a couple weeks ago and so I called him and said "I'm not clear enough to know perfectly what this means, but it feels to me like in the next two days you ought to go on a trip and get out of there." Because even though I wasn't sure, I knew there was a kind of a phone tap and official energies going to that town relating to our group. And even though I couldn't get a clear picture on where the tap was going to, I knew that there was a lot of pollution going on at that time. I had to trust that it was important to act as if there was danger. Because if the outcome is not very major; for instance if you don't call your boss you are going to get docked an hour's pay-- that's not a big thing. But if it means you will be killed or not, or whether your child's life was going to be ruined in a detention home, then it is better to act on the safe side.

I called Sn recently to tell her she might want to get out of her house. There was a lot of energy that was not just thought forms but also other stuff relating a desire to kill her; partly because as you remember, she represented me at the Vermont Conference. There was lot of hate there and also at the West Coast Conference. A lot of hate has been beamed on her. We try to differentiate between what is hate and what are actual plans. That is what I have been struggling to do and I have seen evidence of planning to harm her. For that reason, I watch it every day and usually I can get a pretty tight handle on whether there is danger. I am getting better and better at it and at what I am seeing. If I have learned, then you guys will learn too. But if you are in doubt, and it is a matter of life that you go to a hotel or something; and they may not come.

There are ways to deflect physical events which I have been studying and I have some diagrams for you. But if there is a 60% chance that you are going to deflect it, but a 40% chance that they are going to come in with machine guns and mow you down, I would just as soon do both, wouldn't you? (Laughs) As I said before, one of the key things is watching people.

Being in physical danger is actually a very good training to get you used to other types of observations skills and because it is like, as Don Juan said, if you are afraid or embarrassed you tend to learn to see. I've told you not to be embarrassed or excessively fearful, but if you are like a cat with the hair up on the back of its neck, that is not a pathological fear, that is logical.

Question: (-?--)

Answer: You use (fear and embarrassment) as a type of stalking mechanism according to your own advantage. Like you might say it is ridiculous to have to put up with all of this. On the other hand you can say well, "Well, the Lord has a wonderful way of turning lemons into lemonade". So I have a feeling that something good is going to come out of this and the more oppression that we endure, the greater things will happen. Not that we will invite oppression, but we will try to not be annihilated by it.

It teaches us to be very cautious because sometimes people have various agendas and they only present one to a person. And they can be very, very dangerous. For instance La saying "You'll never see me again!" and yet she is taking all the legal paperwork of Amber Press including how to get ahold of the lawyer in Vermont (regarding Cel's business). Then we got indications from Cel's lawyer that if she doesn't give up the law suit, he would reveal where (a child) and Fo are for a detention pick-up...which they did anyway.

You see La was willing to sell a child; his childhood for money. Now you wouldn't have thought that, would you? People have hidden agendas and if they go bad after the knowing the joy of holiness, it is very hard for people to go back (to what they were before) because after that they are forever haunted and the way they respond is by haunting. Haunting the memory of the mirror that showed them what they are and what they became as they were becoming it.

There is no way to go back and be a "pretty nice guy." See that is one of the dangerous false beliefs that a lot of people have. That is why I have tried to soothe them and say "Go back! Find a husband!" On the one hand if the person hadn't been in the work very long, they might be able to go to church and be a decent person but if they know very much....like PR. If she had followed my advice she would be ok. But what happened was, she wanted to keep getting the teachings which she got through Jeg who got them through surreptitious circles, Alp, NO, Mag.

People think it is their right to give up the teachings to someone else but maybe that person will split open and become evil along with them. For PR, that was a very bad decision because she was doing pretty well and now she is terrible. Part of it though, was that Ji got in with Jeg and PR. Je said in Vermont that Jeg told him that she and Ji had become close friends since they both left. Which of course you know is going to bring spiritual decay. PR was young, around 19, maybe older.

Comments: --

Question: --

Answer: I think it is extremely interesting to study because it shows how power is gathered on the dark side and the good side and how the structures can be and how they got that way.

How do curses form? There is one chart with the manifestation squares in your packet of composites. (See *Appendix and 1995 March*). Look at the circle chart with all the stuff on it and then the one that says "Wills/Plans(?) up on the corner. Here I've got a few mechanisms and you could use this easily with the round chart.

Say you are feeling something in the air. Say you start to suddenly feel anxious. For instance last night I was sitting and having a good time and A went to his hotel and just before A got back, it couldn't have been more than a minute before you got back, I got suddenly filled with agitation and a sense that somebody wanted desperately to know where we were. That it was so important, that they were sending all sort of agitation. My first assumption was that they knew where we were and they were excited about it. And I thought "OMG I hope that A didn't tell one of his daughters who would then tell Gar or someone and maybe she said they were worried about him being in a cult and all this." I got such an agitation especially when; I am totally convinced that they knew before, that they knew when we were arriving and I am totally convinced by the way the maids watched us.

Like when the maids came up, Cel and RP had gone out shopping and I was in the room praying and working, and a maid and kitchen maid came up supposedly to get the coffee cup that we had left in the room and then she supposedly was going to ask if we wanted the room cleaned. She wasn't going to do it then, she was going to do it two hours later, which I thought was interesting because it during siesta time. The way they stared at me, it was almost like they were looking for a comparison to a picture. And I had put on my glasses and I had put on makeup with powder and had my hair pinned up and I was trying to look different. And they were staring. And there were two of them coming up together, and they only needed one and they were talking excitedly outside the door before they came in. The sense was that they seemed to be trying to remember something by looking at something on my face; it was not as if I had a big mole on it. They wanted to see if it compared to something. Then Cel was watched very closely. It was almost like they were looking for a certain face. The energies with the men (outside the hotel) who had the cellular phones; to me seemed like agents. You could say I was wrong.

Now you will get in some places and there will appear to be an omen; a sign or a clear indication that actually God is intensifying or altering your perceptions to get you to do something. This is where you need to understand **Omens and Signs**. I will give you an example. Sn; I felt very strongly that she should get out of her house that one night. It felt

like there was so much energy going there. RP called when she wasn't home to send a fax and I was with a child and the way she heard the phone message from RP, since he was actually recorded on the machine; he sounded totally satanic. Why don't you say what was on the recording?

Sn: (*Tape somewhat Inaudible*) It was in a distinctly different voice, I didn't recognize RP's voice. It was a very smooth voice it had an Oklahoma accent that wasn't quite Okie "Hello Sue, this is Al. Call me when you have a chance, I'll be *in* and *out*....I have a little *something* for you....*you* know...a *surprise*".... and then he laughed.

G: There were both sexual and violent connotations. When she described it before, the tone, I got the impression that it was like a pervert or maybe, but what I was kept getting was that there was someone who was going to keep seeing if she was there. I think that somehow God worked through RP to get her alarmed. That maybe he took on that voice that she couldn't even recognize as RP without even thinking, to get her out of there for a few days.

Sn: I was already gone, for three days. But I got back on Wednesday and heard it early morning (and left again).

G: See, I think this is an example of "Oh, isn't that silly, we all thought it was a killer or a pervert" but the Holy Spirit changed the tone of his voice so as to get her to get out of there. You know God can do anything. When I was a kid I came home from lunch one day, the sound in my ears was so loud "LINDA" it was like the scream inside my head was so loud that I ran out and there was a murderer upstairs who had just killed someone and I was at the base of the stairs just three feet away. I ran out of the house so fast, I was scared to death and it was the holy powers protecting me.

Last night I got a little bit of an omen. You can tell through animals some of the time. The way a dog howls or the way a bird sings. Often the angel will cause them to sound different to give you an alert. And they also will respond to clouds (of energy). You know animals are very sensitive, so the way animals react to energy fields and thought forms will change the (animal's) sound and their behavior so watching and listening to animals is a way that the Indians always kept themselves safe because the animals will respond readily and not just because your angels are causing them to howl, but they actually get frightened themselves or agitated if there is murder energies around them and they will respond to a certain type.

I got an alert with A. (thinking) "OMG somebody is desperate to find out where we are" A.'s daughters, and oh you came back and said; you left a message, right? Oh, you spoke to them? What did they exactly say? I picked up such agitation.

A: My youngest daughter wanted to go on a picnic and they needed to know where I am. And I said it didn't matter. If they needed me they could call B. I got agitated too, that they had asked me about it. I didn't know what to say.

G: I believe that somehow she has been alerted. You see one of the big rumors that they are using to get the Feds after us is that I am the next (Koresh).

END OF SIDE B

AUDIO TAPE #2 APRIL 10, 1995 Transcribed: Side A

(Audio Tape not very clear. Some words are missing or [paraphrased])

Well you see initially, when Jg came out (to Oklahoma) for his kids; it came out in the papers that we were a branch of the Waco Cult. It was on the front page of the newspaper. I think they are just changing their stories depending on what they want. The problem is, since it is becoming apparent from a lot of legal indications, that La, Gar and Nob are interested in taking over the Monastery with RP and there are things that I can tell you they have done.

One way that La has worked, was with this lawyer in Vermont who made it very plain in a letter written to Cel, is through La's slandering us and saying we are unbalanced and that we are all going off to Mexico to commit mass suicide. See, that way if we get arrested, we'll look like idiots, we'll be put in the looney bin, and then Cel's 50,000 dollars that her business partner owes her, she will never see. And that is what he is betting on. La is betting on she won't have to pay the legal bills to take over Amber Press if she testifies against Cel; if Cel claims the money was stolen from her. So it is very complicated.

Question: What is the right? Why do they think they can take over the Monastery?

Answer: It is like the same question you asked earlier, why can't they go on with their lives? Why do they keep bunching together? It has to do with spiritual dynamics of "It was the best time of their life, it was the worst time of their life..." it was kind of like "It was the worst of times, it was the best of times." You see if you look at the psychology of each person, it would be really interesting from a spiritual perspective, and I've looked at them all; from every angle, from up, down and sideways. La was extremely depressed when I met her six years ago and had been under psychiatric care many times and was very promiscuous. She was unhappy and divorcing her husband and had screwed around for years. And she finally found or felt that she had found holiness and she was actually pretty happy. She had an interest in life for all those years, she worked hard, she did a good job and I was very proud of her for most of those years until she got tired of her burden, or whatever. She got to then imagining her past as better than it was.

This is the most common thing that people do. They look at the present and they think their past was better but (should) they go back there, they would realize that it was dreadful. Because she had a lot of money back then, she was married to a guy who was pretty rich, but she had heartbreak with him running around and she was running around and she went to every Silva mind control/EST and every imaginable mind control method to get out of depression and every type of psychotherapy and therapists. And she couldn't be satisfied until she finally found a study of Laws and Virtues and started analyzing why she felt bad and learning how to be an exorcist. Then she had times when she was really happy...for *her*. She was not a real outgoing person, but she was actually pretty serene. Sometimes she would look like an angel. Sometimes she would be so happy and so aligned that she looked beautiful and radiant as an angel. But the danger always is, if a person looks backward or forward [---] when she starts worrying "Well, what am I going to do. Oh gosh! I'm 38!" or something "By the time I'm 40 I'll never find another husband!..." And this is what Mag's family started writing to her, as well: "You left a good man! He has been writing to us and in 10 years you will be 50 and who will want you then?" They do that game of putting in fear to divide your strength. That is a common enemy technique to make someone afraid of the future and thinking about the past so they don't have any power to act on their own behalf.

What happened was probably La's family did the same thing with her "When are you going to settle down?", "How is your retirement plan?", "You quit your job...?" *She* quit her job. I never asked her to quit. She did that on her own. But she then got to worrying about money because money was a big issue with her. So she thought about the past, how she had money and now she has none, she can't even go to fancy restaurants hardly at all. So her big thing was going to fancy restaurants, buying fancy clothes, going out to travel and all sorts of things. So she got to comparing the past and pining for a repeat (of the past) in the future which would have meant that she would have been married to some guy that thought a lot about sex and money and gave her everything that she wanted.

Well, you see, that is not a position of power; and at that point she started degenerating. It is so interesting to me that in the world's eyes, those would be reasonable concerns. But you see, when you have reached a state where the Holy Beings of God look down on you and give you power to do God's work on a level that is *not* common, you are no longer a common man. When you enter into this work, you can never be. That is the irony. The early LG teachings were preparatory. But these are hard core teachings that change you forever and you can never be a normal person again. And you might think "OMG I better get out of here quick" but you wouldn't want to be. Trust me. If you tried to forget everything that you know about exorcism, about the mysteries of Awareness, the mysteries of thought forms and how to read other people's intentions; if you forgot all about that, or tried to and just go out there and try to live like some other Joe that you work with, you would be totally miserable just as she was, and just as Ji was and just as Gar. Because people start thinking that they want something different in the future so that reminds them of something in the past and so they are just pulled asunder. That is what happened to Gar, too. Gar started remembering when she was the head of a

household, when she was the head of the macro houses and how people followed her with her personal power. She was able to do those seminars, and they liked her. She ran the macro houses; she told us all about it.

During times of spiritual pain and struggle and work at the monastery to a normal person, it would seem like a lonely, austere life. Like RP might work on trying to refine Virtues, Laws and Powers and he will be talking to someone and he would be trying to get things just perfect for the next version and for each edition he wanted to get it totally perfect and I think he has a beautiful model now, with the index on which Sn and RP have worked very hard.

But you see, for Gar, that wasn't what she was used to having. She got to pining for people to appreciate her and **in this work you have to reach an internal sense of worth in order to survive it.** If you think of Maslow's Hierarchy of Needs, to have to have an internal sense of your own value which is a great strength and comfort in the dead of night. But say if your family should turn on you and say terrible things about you. If in your heart you know you are right with God, then you have to say "Well, I'm sorry, but they have been led astray. However, I will not let them destroy me and I will not be destroyed because I *know* that I am true to God" And if you say "To thine own self be true" to your own self, if it is a downline reflection of the Logoic Law of God's purpose, then that is certainly a good thing to say "To thine own self be true." However, If your own self is a satanic creation of mutant reality, if it is selfish, indulgent and cares nothing about operating under Law; if it cares nothing about the future of the children or of the world, then you are saying "To thine own self be true" without thinking of God because you would be your own god.

Remember for a couple of conferences, I kept stressing Love. I kept saying if a person doesn't care about the little things for people's (comfort); say if people come into the monastery and they didn't have sheets and towels, if they didn't, then we would offer common courtesy to them. For two years I had been trying to get Gar to be softer to people; you know, consistently soft. Because the real test of a person is how consistent they are in their virtues. They can't just be exploding, weeping and wailing one time and the next time be sweet because that has no rootedness in a Christ sense and Christ really was along the line of love.

If a person has the love of Christ in their heart they may not look lovey-dovey all the time but there is a consistency of courtesy that is reflected downline in behaviors. For instance (yelling) "Push that coffee button!" or (saying something) like "He doesn't need a blanket on his bed, he's got a sleeping bag!..."and it's 20° below.... You know, it is like little things like that reflect a lack of sweetness. Now sweetness in itself is not love, but it is a *symptom* of love. For instance some people appear to be sweet but they are actually selfish; they just don't want you riding their butts about something. So they act sweet so that you don't notice them. They will gloss over their eyes so that you can't see their intentions and then they act sweet so they get their own way and they think you don't see their intention.

But a truly sweet person is congruent with their spiritual self. And if their spiritual self truly loves other people then they will want them to spiritually progress above all else. That is the thing they love most; it is the spiritual potential of humans and if they love anything more than that, then they are evil. You can't love a person's body or your own body more than that. You can't love somebody's company more than that. You can't love somebody because they give you money more than that. Or you can't love somebody because they love you. You've got to love because you *are* love.

If you are truly a Christian, then you are a downline Christ Consciousness Container which brings up the concept of Container. What you do in your vessel reflects what container you choose to be. It reminds me of that W.C. Fields joke where he says "I *love* children! They make wonderful decanters!" Well, I don't know why I found that joke hilarious years ago but I recalled it because it applies to the concept of a person being a container. See, he thought of a child as something to pour milk in. Some people think the only thing they are is a container that they pour in something that they like. They are so indulgent in their senses that for their whole life they live to please themselves; they are totally indulgent. And they can say "Well I don't please myself as much as I used to!" But you see, with God, your purpose in life is either God's or yours. It is not a little bit God's and a little bit yours. It is definitely a hierarchy and if you love yourself more than God, then you are not going to keep your promises to God.

If you love God more than yourself then you can change anything about yourself because you are graced with the strength of your Father in Heaven. It is strength that is enduring and patient and long suffering in regard to other people to some extent. There may be times when you have righteous indignation and hit somebody over the head (figuratively) that you are trying to help. That does not mean that you are not patient, it means that you are trying to get their attention. Because maybe you've told them over and over again and suddenly you see that they are about to go downhill and you say "WHAM!" It may not be your job to tell somebody. Maybe somebody would not be helped to tell them.

For instance for months I was working on Gar about love and I told her sweetly, I told her in metaphors, in examples, and in a hundred ways that she should learn to love people and that to be sweet was just how it manifested on the coarsest of levels. Sometimes she would act sweet but her eyes would be hard, her eyes would have a....you know, strong eyes are not the same as hard eyes. Strong eyes have a luminosity and ferocity but they are not hard, they are Mercurial. Hard eyes are like a piece of lead.

Now I want you to think of eyes. I want you to think of people that you know who have hard eyes and who have strong eyes. Luminous eyes, mercurial fierce eyes versus lead eyes. Can you think of anybody in the media or a movie star like that? To me Clinton looks like he has lead eyes. But they don't even look that strong, but how could anybody look strong with that hair-do? (Laughs) But his eyes look like he has a shield over them to hide himself, like a lead shield.

Question: Hillary...

Answer: Then you have variants such as satanic eyes. With the Pope, if you look at him, to me he has strong eyes that look pained. That is because he has the burden of great responsibility.

Question: --

Answer: She's got lying eyes. I'll see if I can find someone who's not putting on a lie. See some people are simple people, they are not very evolved and they might have strong eyes. Kind of like Clint Eastwood, the way he used to always look.

Question: There is another picture in there of ---

Answer: The key is, a satanic-eye person often has mercurial eyes but they are not the same. There are some good pictures we could pass around. Sometimes the rock stars have blown out all of their auric aspects. Their eyes look really wild like Charlie Manson. Drugs will do that. But also I think the Pope's eyes look are similar to a serene person with, I would say, quite strong eyes, but they are sad for humanity. Somewhat sad, but underneath he has serenity.

Question: What about Newt Gingrich?

Question: ...huge eyeballs....

Answer: When a person gets really satanic to the point where they would commit murder, they often look innocent. The reason is, they go 180 degrees and they no longer have any conflict about murder, so they look innocent. And they can say to people they are innocent and be totally convincing. This is why, I believe, you need to be careful, because I believe that La has gone to people and said the most outrageous lies but she looks so 'wounded by me', and innocent. She said that I robbed her blind and that she paid for the house instead of Fo. I know darn well she did, and she is building up to some legal thing.

Question: Will you have to leave Guthrie....?

Answer: I'm not so worried about her trying to sue or anything, I am more worried about the possibility of murder. See a person that feels their Reason for Living is over; now we are getting back to Reason for Living. La had a Reason for Living she never had before. She had been raised in a house where her father was addicted to pornography and her mother was crazed about money and had a bunch of real estate in Dallas and they lived high on the hog. And La craved a Reason for Living. She got it and she blew it. However, the day she was walking out of the door, I said "Try to struggle with your very tissues and pray for God to help you to be strong; to recover." It was at the very end, she was walking out and we were still trying to help her. She turned and looked at me with such loathing that I had never seen so much loathing.

The longer a person has invested in their Reason for Living, the more loathing they have when they lose it. And even though I *told* her, every step of the way, what she was doing wrong, she *chose*, she actively chose to not follow the teachings. And she chose to leave on her own instead of trying to fight it out to make things right. She wasn't kicked out, she *insisted* on leaving.

Even after all that, she looked on it that we ruined her life because she had a Reason for Living and lost it. She's a "victim" because she chose to leave and she chose to not follow the teachings. Now with normal logic that appears totally crazy. What does a person like her do to convince others that she is a victim? Because she can't live now; what she is saying is true, she lost her Reason for Living and she can't go back. So what is she going to do? She has to justify it by saying that we did something else to her other than just teaching her, providing a roof over her head and trying to get her to be holy. So instead she says "That we participated in child abuse." And you better watch out for it; we are being investigated. It won't hold, but you better watch out for it.

Why do you think she sent the...before the law suit had even been settled, she wanted to get (a child)? She wanted to stir up the child abuse charges. I could read her pretty easily; partly because she circled the block from time to time and Gar was circling the block. They were like maniac stalkers of movie stars, or something.

She has to justify the loss of her Reason for Living by saying something horrible that other people would believe. So she said we did sex rituals with children. I can guarantee you that is exactly what she said. That we robbed her of all her money and that took her house, and when Sn (bought her) house, the 90 thousand dollars that she got for that, she said was *forced* by Sn to give to the money to the "cult." So in other words, she had three buildings that she "gave away", that she was the true representative of Amber Press, that it was all hers, that she suffered terrible psychological damages that ought to be payable to her; and don't be surprised. I think she will fall on her face. I'll keep you posted, but I have seen this forming and she's done little signs of it that keep creeping toward it.

Question:since everyone knows that Sn bought La's house....?

Answer: You see for Sn; it was in a belligerent tone when Nob said "That's still La's house!" And see, that told me that Nob was right in there with them. I had said to them: "Oh, I want to go over there and stay. Sn said it would be ok." I said that as a hunch and sure enough, I got totally verified. I believe with all my heart that La wants to take over that house again and that they would not absolutely, let me in the door. The weird things that have been done, like the surveillance and with Gar trying to break into the doors at the crack of dawn (like the time) when she saw RP leave, she didn't know I was still in town. She tried to break in the front and back door. She tore the screen off the back screen door. And I was watching her. I was inside and she thought I was out of town.

Question: What about the monastery. Nobody lives there now?

Answer: We called the police and asked them to keep an eye out. You see, I know what we are going to have to do and anyone with devil's advocate arguments will think this is ridiculous but I can tell you what we need to do. We are going to have to go and get all of our equipment out of there. We are going to have to move it and move north. We have been looking at maybe Idaho or some place; thinking about it. The reason is the child abuse charges tend to be focused on one state usually, and Oklahoma will be a hot bed of it. But I think the charges will be dropped.

What is interesting is that people I haven't thought about in years....when I've been trying to clear La, or Gar or Nob and Du when they were outside looking in the windows...; the things we put up with. (Laughter) I mean, it is so strange! There were people running up on the porch looking in the mailbox for any mail and then running back out, with wigs on. (Laughter) People are walking by the windows to see if they can look in, walking up onto the porch and walking down. You don't need many of those to know that something weird is going on.

It's very distressing on one hand but on the other hand there might be something very good in it that we just load everything up and drive out to Idaho, find a farm with a barn and turn that farm into a production facility. Some little farm house and a barn. Sell the house. We can't sell the monastery. We can turn it over to a non-profit. However, I know darn well what is going to happen. Within about three weeks after we get back, they will have some seizing of all of the assets of Amber Press, the Samaritan Foundation and the Monastery; not the personal stuff, but those two things I can just bet you. We tried to withdraw the Amber Press funds from the bank; about 9,000 dollars because we were afraid that Gar was were coming to get it but we froze it since we couldn't get it over the phone. But we are going to have to pack up and leave!

With the Cult Awareness Network the kids are very strange out on the street. When Cel crosses the street, the mother starts screaming for the kids to get back home, if we are within three car lengths. But the attitude of the children is that they are spies and they look at us as child molesters. The children are pretty easy to read, their faces.

Gar did a move that was obvious, it was what a lawyer told her to do, because she had never given any money for utilities, so what she did was suddenly, give some money *after* she moved out. When she talked to a lawyer he said that was exactly what she should do to verify that *she* was the owner of the place or the official person in charge. That is what La's lawyer said to do.

Question: Monastery, didn't you get it for....?

Answer: Back taxes, about 600 dollars. Yes, but we put about \$25,000 in it to fix the roof, the interior and the windows but we just have to cut our losses. There is no point for us being in there if they are going to come in and take the Xerox machine. We have to have that equipment; and we may have to print little clandestine books. We may not be able to get people to print and distribute them. So we need all the binding stuff, we need it all and we are not going to let them take it. We will go in there and take it out. (*Editor's note: G. is speaking to the people who had bought all of the Amber Press equipment as a donation*).

Question: Whenever you are coming back, have the movers meet you, we can get it out of there until you know where you are going?

Answer: We thought it would be a two-step maneuver. Since we don't want the movers to know where we are going, we could have them go to Nebraska and leave it and then we can pick it up. We have to be very Eye-Spy. The reason I want you to be cautious with your families is because they have been so clever in getting phone numbers and I don't know how they can do it. If you recall D, about a year ago he learned from his son; his son was saying he "Knew that D was going to have all of his money gone and D would be drinking Kool-Aid and be poisoned in Oklahoma and that he knew about the Cult".

I remember one time when SS, who was doing documentaries on cults, she told me "Well, this doesn't fit the definition of a cult. For one reason you kick people out and you don't invite anybody and you don't recruit." (Laughs) She said "That is very unusual and you don't want your name to be known, you are called Anonymous and with most cults the name (of the leader) is the big thing."

B: And you don't have a Rolls Royce, either.

G: No Rolls-Royce!

B: You do have an old Chevy.

G: That's true. Put a little foam in the back and we could... (Laughs)

Ji's big thing is that we robbed her blind, but I know one thing, is that she is getting in trouble. I saw it in the ethers, with welfare fraud. Because she is getting welfare, child support and she has a trust fund and we were paying her a stipend here. She was trying to say that we robbed her and she had to list what her income was and the Feds starting looking at it and they said "Hey, you are a New York welfare woman. When was the last time you lived there?" And, "Why didn't you report these other incomes?" Welfare fraud does not look good in a court. She'll get in trouble for that. My big thing is to let them fall on their faces. But in the meantime, I don't want to be dead. I kept thinking they would wear themselves all out. You see now I know something more about spiritual dynamics which you need to remember very closely---it is the whole concept about somebody's Reason for Living.

Now you see this in romances. For instance Fl lived with RP for about ten years or something? Her whole Reason for Living was in living with a person, and you see this a lot with women and men is in being with another person. If that person is gone, their whole Reason for Living is to get that person back. If you ever give yourself over to a person, a thing, or something less than God, then you are likely to become obsessive and nutty and do weird things. It is ironic how nutty that they would like to say that I am, and yet they are so crazy. Can you imagine going and trying to say that you have participated in sexual child abuse because you were *hypnotized*? In the first place, what if they decide you weren't hypnotized? You would be tried and sent to prison. It is a stupid thing to do if you said that about yourself. It is like they are trying to cut off their noses to spite their faces.

But you need to watch what people's Reasons for Living are and then you can predict their reaction if they get mad at you. This is true if you hire someone in the office, or something. You can pick it up by clues what their Reason for Living is. A woman who dresses too-too feminine, and sort of acts like an hysteric type a little bit? A real flirtatious type? She may have an "I need a man to survive" Reason for Living. She might do anything to get that. Say if she took a liking to you and if you rejected her passes or something, she might accuse you of sexual harassment on the job! See the very person who *wouldn't* harass her, she would turn in for the harassment. So you look out as an employer for someone who appears to be vested in their sexual appeal as their Reason for Living because they go at you with what their Reason for Living is. The accusation that they use to destroy you for not giving them what they want, is exactly what they are.

For instance La saying I'm a thief. What does she want to do? She wants to steal Amber Press, steal RP's \$11,000 house and steal Sn's house. Who is a thief here? If you look at Ji, well of course she also went to the Cult Awareness, and told them we were thieves too. But she took money from them; she took money from us to get home, she was on four different welfare systems and she was paid by the macrobiotics. She had five incomes.

Question: Wasn't Ji paid for cooking at the monastery?

Answer: That's right. Ji, when she was living there was paid for her cooking and she had four incomes at the time. We replaced the macro income. So she was lying and stealing from the government when she didn't even have any living expenses and it is immoral to do something like that. It is immoral to say you are poverty stricken just so you can go to [---].

People may think; "Oh, it's only the government." But if you lie to get money at one place, you are going to lie to get money at another place. Also her big thing was that "Oh, G. was a whore who had to have a man". In the first place that is totally ridiculous, I have lived like a nun for years and the total dynamics of having a warrior party implied that we need to have the force of a male nagual power. That is a whole ballgame different than some whore who is out looking for a man to pick up. Considering she was sleeping with every married man she ever met. And she got pregnant by one and had an illegitimate child and I could go on. She didn't have any sense of dignity in her personal life or propriety in relationships. So what is she going to say about me?--That I am like that; in her mind.

It is what people see you as. And it is interesting to me that La; when she left, I know what she was saying, that I was a pervert! That I had sex rituals in front of those children and stuff. See, what did I tell you about La? La became; the more she split herself between the past and future the more sexually degenerate she manifested it. It doesn't manifest the same in everyone. In her case it was sexual degeneration so that towards the last week that she was there she was just lying spread-eagled for anybody to walk into the room and see her there, zoned out. It was like looking at someone in a nut house, someone on drugs in a nut house.

So what is La going to say?--That I am sexually degenerate. What am I doing, lying around 8 hours a day acting degenerate? No. See, they use what they have long been. And then she will turn things around and say "Oh, G. told me not to have orgasms" or something, and then I am suddenly hung up. And then she will say "Oh, G. went to hotel rooms with Cel, so she is a lesbian." That is her latest thing. It is like there is no stopping slander and the nastier they get the

better [--]. And I know exactly what she did, she went and got that trashy (relative) of mine who lives with a drug dealer and got her to testify against me to try to get me committed.

Reading the signs is something I would like to go over again after the break. Have something to eat, take a walk. And meet again tonight. Later I'd like to go over some charts on manifestations and maybe I'll work on these some more.

One thing more: look at this round chart (*Magnetic Force Field Ruptures Chart page 13*). I would go back in time and not for the purpose of rehashing the past for thrills or spills; but to try to understand what it was that I would see in somebody that bothered me. Like when I would see La decline or Gar decline or anybody decline. It is not like....when you become a seer you don't automatically begin to see weird clouds coming out of people's heads. The first thing you do is that you just have a sense that something is off. It is like gut feeling but it is more with Lehys. You feel like a cloud is in front of that person or that there is something very trivial about them that you think means something else. Like say for instance you are talking and your mouth starts twitching. And you might think, "Oh that's nothing." Or if they start to move their foot around like this all of a sudden, when they look at you and you think "Oh, that's nothing." Yet there is something about it that hits you. Now someone else could turn their foot around and you wouldn't feel anything about it. That is the interesting thing about **signs and omens**. When you are spiritually led to understand God's will and also the mysteries of life, you will start to notice what appears to be nothing is in fact leading you down a path to show you symbols and mysteries of human consciousness. So if you see something that is a trigger, you keep watching it, and then you will see something paired with it. That is how you learn about people.

For instance you might think; like for La, I noticed when she got those glasses, she would turn her head down and blink like that...and I knew the glasses were like bifocals only [---] and I thought for one thing they were the weirdest things I ever saw, but apart from that it was so weird that she would turn her head down. I thought logically that she was blinking because her glasses were interfering with her vision and she was trying to read. But there was something about it that bothered me. And then I noticed that her feet would move somewhat in rhythm with her eyes under the table. So I started noticing that; there was a *paired* thing. And then the elbows (cocking out) and once you get three things, you can feel pretty solid that you are on the right track. And then you start noticing mega things.

Like if something is truly bothering you about a person, you ought to watch them just from an educational perspective for one thing. But also if you are in a close personal situation with someone who could do you harm, you *need* to be able to watch them, because they may be led astray by somebody and they might hurt themselves.

For instance if I were A, I would be afraid that someone might have told him that "G is plotting to do a suicide thing but he doesn't know it." But if they said it to you directly, they would be afraid, it would make you go on the trip even more so, or something.

They need to try to keep 'turning' you. The one thing about the Cult Awareness Network says to say to the person (who is supposedly a cult member) is "I love, you! I miss you! Have a wonderful time!" Jg wrote so many letters like that to Si until finally he said "Ugly bitch!" and he went crazy. But he was doing exactly what the formula said. That is, "Don't push them! Just keep watching them and picking up details." And the schools have these cult awareness experts and I know that La, Ji and Gar made calls to everyone I've ever known. They could have just called your family and said "I'm really just worried about your dad....because...." and they would say the same thing about me that would mirror their weaknesses; the allegations, the distortions.

For instance La, who looks totally crazy. Consider how she sounded on the phone the last time. She sounded totally crazy, right?

Sn: Yes, she did last week.

G: Can you make your voice like hers?

Sn: Not really. She was still whining and full of self-pity but there was not a trembling in her voice like she was going to crack with emotion coming through. There is a viciousness in her undertone now. Real vicious.

G: You wonder why does she want to get back into 314 and 201? Why does she want to? It is because she wants to find her Reason for Living in something material. Because she went to the material (realm) and she didn't find it, so now she has to come back to the same trappings to find her Reason for Living.

If you ever become someone's Reason for Living they may always haunt you unless you help them out of it. For instance, D's mother her whole Reason for Living is/was to get (a grandchild) back. She'll do anything, she'll lie, she'll kill, she'll do anything to get (the son and grandchild) back. She would take a gun to me if she thought it would work. And I know that. She has been so obsessive about him for so many years.

If you find a parent or a child who has become obsessive about you, you better start looking for the signs early because the Reason for Living first is [---] in a person's mind. It is like a person has an initial Reason for Living when they are a kid (who may think) "Oh, gosh, I want to have fun" and that is their Reason for Living. And then they reach puberty or something and it's "Oh I want to find love" and then they get to early adulthood and it's "Maybe I want to

understand life” and then to middle adulthood and it should be “How can I make things better in the world?” If somebody gets to the age of 35 or 40 and has never seriously thought about God’s plan in their life or at that point *chooses* to go toward the basest existence away from divine service and *change*....See, this is kind of the last stage for change.

Rudolf Steiner said that we all live in sets of 7 and by the age of 42 if a man has not chosen to go towards God, then he probably never will. That is something to remember. Because if a person has found a Reason for Living which is a way to develop themselves spiritually, and they decide it is too much trouble? They will become crazy as a loon. If they are somewhat younger....see La is about 40. If by the age of 40 if a person finds a Reason for Living and then changes it and goes back to a previous life style.....

END OF SIDE A

AUDIO TAPE #2 APRIL 10, 1995 Transcribed: Side B

.....it is like teenagers, who never get out of the “Let’s just have fun stage.” They don’t go on to the idealistic romance thing, but maybe they get on drugs and all they do is want to be stoned all the time? They don’t develop normal male/female relationships. They get stunted and then they don’t go on to the altruistic level. If they stunt in those developmental stages, it is very hard; particularly after the age of 40, to help get anybody get past it. It is possible, but it takes a person of *will* working with them to help them.

If a person like La who has gone through the romance, who has gone through the trashy promiscuity, has gone through marriage, has gone through careers, has gone through about five different college degrees and finally finds her Reason for Living and then decides she wants to go back; she does not become a young adult, she becomes a bitter old woman who wants to kill and looks upon her loss as someone else’s fault. That is because it snaps a person’s mind to go back in development.

I think this is true even outside of spiritual study. I’ll see if I can think of an example. For instance a person might have lived her life doing good deeds for others and also had a balanced life and then she gets to the age of 60 and then she decides “Well, I’ve lived a good life and now I’m going to live for myself!” This is what F’s mother did. She said “I’m going to go wherever I want and buy myself an RV and just do what I want.” She still had a job handling a department in a local college. She didn’t have to work much, she would go to work for a couple of hours a day and do what she wanted. She was all set to retire with tons of money because she had never paid for anything in the house. She had become totally selfish after a few years. See what happened was, she looked upon her childhood years as defective when she looked back. She began to look at the past and say “To serve is to be a fool.”

Remember I said when you look back, you don’t see things straight? She looked back at the role of a normal mother as being somebody who was being used. And the man and children were users. So she hated her children. And every Christmas she recited to us how horribly she had to work to get the Christmas dinner ready. So then I told her I wasn’t going to come anymore because if it was that painful, I didn’t want to bring her any pain. She hated me forever for not coming back for two weeks at Christmas--she insisted on two weeks.

But this woman couldn’t win for losing. By deciding the past was better.... she went through the young adult, wild and free, living in Antarctica with a fancy scientist and then she had romance, love and marriage and then she had children and she was giving to the children. She had a wonderful college career; a master’s in counseling that kind of thing, and then she got to the point where her children were all grown up. So instead of saying “Ok I have all this time, what is there left in the world for me to learn or serve?” She didn’t get to the *generativity* stage of development. What she decided to do was become a child and she hopped back way before even romance, she went to “I want what I want and I want it now!” And she blew out her personality in doing it. She became a selfish, hideous, demanding woman that tried to own everybody around her and who is greedy and awful.

So what happened was, she was so spiritually pathological that then she became carnal. What happened was that she started moving back *up* but in a satanic way. She then became a teenager and ran around with her husband and hung out with lesbians and would go to the lake with a lesbian every other weekend. You know, sicko stuff; and this woman is in the Catholic Church. So what happened was she was crawling back up the evolutionary development chain but it was satanic. And all of her friends thought it was great “Oh, you have a new lease on life!” And they often reward people in their 60’s and 70’s who are acting like children when it is a disgrace. It is not “finding the child within”; it is absolutely becoming a satanic infant.

If a person; and that is what happened to her; she is dead and gone spiritually speaking and he should never see her again because she is hideous and a horrible role model for (the child). She is dangerous; she would steal the grandchild and run off to Tunisia with him if she thought she could get away with it; because she wants to own him. So she is dead and gone; as far as spiritually speaking there is no hope for her.

It is even worse if a person went beyond just the (standard Jacob’s Ladder of) a good career, family, romance and say they went another octave up to spiritual enlightenment on a certain octave. See that is one more hierarchical-needs

step. What happens if then they suddenly want to become a thirteen year old or, and I hate to say it, a horny schoolboy--because (the mother) is more like that than a girl--what if suddenly somebody goes back to a time that is totally different than what they should be if they were at that age? She wanted to suddenly have anything that she wanted to eat and drink, she was totally out of control and she was praised by everyone, old and young for her distortion.

La decided at one point that the spiritual path was too much trouble and she wanted to please herself; just like (F's mother) did. But the difference was, La was higher up and she had further to fall. A fallen [-Intercessor?-] and losing your Reason for Living. The last developmental stage you are in, is your Reason for Living. For (F.'s mother) that would have been her career which could have been translated to helping college kids. But when she went to sensory indulgence, that became her Reason for Living and she became dangerous.

La tried to make the sensory her Reason for Living but she couldn't. The reason she couldn't was because I stopped her for her sake and for ours. Because her obsession was so great that she was dangerous on a spiritual level, in that her sexual energies were contaminating -- not everyone in the group, but a lot of people in the group --to such a degree, and the energies were so satanic that it was almost too overwhelming for people, for susceptible people to overcome. And they were always paired with a hate thought which I found interesting in a metamorphosis of a person becoming an evil incarnate. They always pair it with a hate thought: "Death, hate, sex", "Death, hate, sex", "Death, hate, sex", which could have another appearance, it could be something like imagining being tied to a bed and whipped and that is the same thing. It could be imagining [---] against law or defilement or anti-gender hating either the yin or yang face of God. Gender hate is hating half of God, therefore all of God. So lesbian fantasies, things like this she always had in her head, or going out [---]. This was polluting the environment so much I couldn't see how we were going to write another book. Because you can't have corrupt people working on holy work! You have to have holy people working on holy work and for that reason I have a stack this high, Cel and I, with enough material for the next two or three books! But I *cannot* allow anything to be put together in any sort of final form until this group is pure or anybody that touches it is pure. We have got to bring ourselves above the masses in order to lead the masses. Just as if the Jacob's Ladder person, if you reach down to help the people, you had better be a little better than they are.

What I found was that when people decided to (---) they think they can go back to what they were a year ago. In a spiritual hierarchy, with spiritual vision, the more you know, the higher you are supposed to be and if you are not, then you are evil. If you do not use what you know it goes against the law of Use. And you would fall so greatly. On one hand you could say "I don't have an agenda to turn away from holy work!" But yet you *do* everything you know that would produce it. If that is the case, then you need to realize that you could have another god before the one true God. You might actually have your own selfish indulgence and desire to be like a child and get what exactly what you want, any time you want it and you don't want anybody to "tell you what to do!" All those things are keeping you from being a master. And I'm seeing this in Mag. It is like, even for people I haven't seen in a long time, I check on them to see if there is anything we can do at this stage; to see if they are at a point where we can help them. Sometimes I see it, like with Alp and NO. The stress of a baby brought them closer to God.

I don't ever, as I have said, want to give up on anybody but we are reaching a point now where we need to spend our energies preparing the materials and not dying. (Laughs) Number one is not being killed. Number two is getting busy on the materials. We have a lot of leg work and a lot of other work to do and we need to do it in a way that we can be safe. We will change the name of the company, if we have to. We will start a new company for the books and then sign over the books to the new company. We are going to have to, probably, get legal advice.

But I know one thing; we better take everything out of Amber Press because they will take Virtues, Laws and Powers and if they market it successfully or something, then they will claim all the profits from it. If Virtues, Laws and Powers got picked up by a distributor, they would get all the proceeds if it is under Amber Press! See, they know all that.

So we have to be cautious in the material realm and we have got to be holy in the physical realm and in the mental realm and in the spiritual realm we must trust in God to give us the strength to do so. If we trust in God then *nothing* will stop us, unless it is one of us. The only thing that can stop a holy group is someone in the group and it is often something very innocuous; or it may *seem* innocuous.

We must pray this time in Mexico to all renew our vows to God to vow to God that He is our Reason for Living and service to Him is the method to which we manifest our Reason for Living and that everything else is secondary. It is not that we don't enjoy food, it is not that we don't enjoy movies it is not that we don't enjoy having fun and acting kid-like; but it is all secondary.

I may not be able to go see my children, TE, again or let them know where I am or receive any mail if I have a Commitment Order. See, I want to say that they wouldn't turn me in and yet on the other hand I have seen time and time again in the face of this work, what people have done. They have said outrageous things, believed outrageous things. So be cautious.

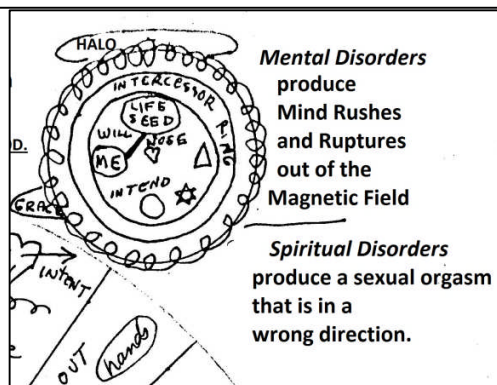
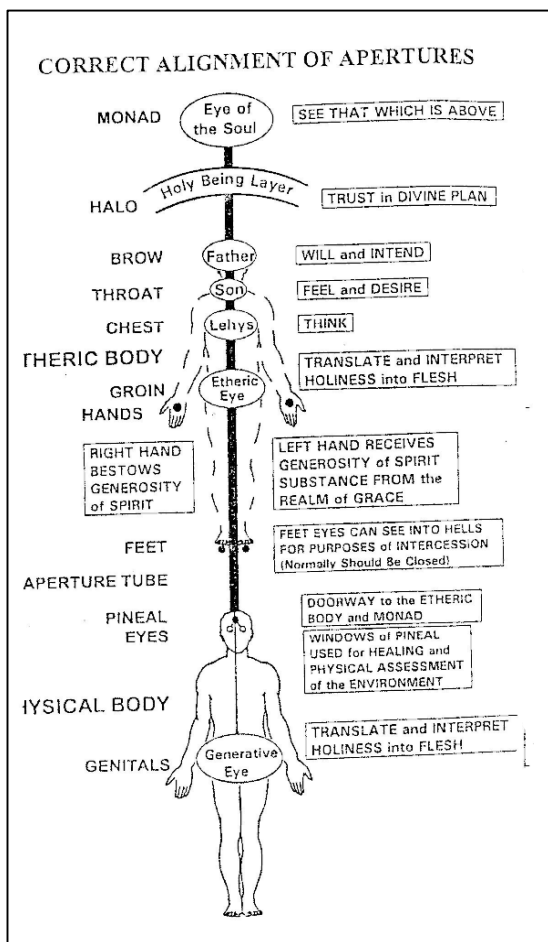
Break in tape for lunch

End of April 10, 1995

AUDIO TAPE APRIL 11, 1995 Transcribed: Side A

April 10 Concludes

(Note: References include a previous Audio Tape where the DOPPELGANGER is defined. *Not currently available.*)



I want you to draw these things in where it is handwritten

The easy way to start to get yourself clear is look at the body chart then check first on the Magnetic Field/the ←Trust aperture. Focus on those first.

You could just put these words under those four categories, --in essence five categories:

- 1) You have the **PHYSICAL BODY** that you look through the physical eyes at the **SEE** (groin Eye).
- 2) And then you have got your **COMMUNICATIVE ASPECT** that you look through your **SON** throat aperture. In other words to clear, you focus on your throat, go over the body chart and do waveforms.
- 3) Then you have the **CENTRIPETAL ASPECT** which is correlated with the left. And focus on the groin eye or just think of the groin and go over the body charts for that.
- 4) The **CENTRIFUGAL ASPECT** which is coordinated with the right; For that you would focus on your pineal and your navel to clear and you go over the body charts for that.

- 5) So in essence you need to look at your body through
The **⚡MAGNETIC SPHERE**.

You could ask which of these is the worst. These are the entry points for the fallen beings which I'm going to call a type **Doppelganger**; they take you over like your double.

So you want to know which one is the most contaminated.

Is it your Magnetic Sphere?

Your Centrifugal?

Your Centripetal?

Your Communicative?

Is it your Crystallized Tissue?

(That which you could call crystallized tissue.

And you want to get them all clear by FOCUSING

On the appropriate spiritual center:

Trust/Halo

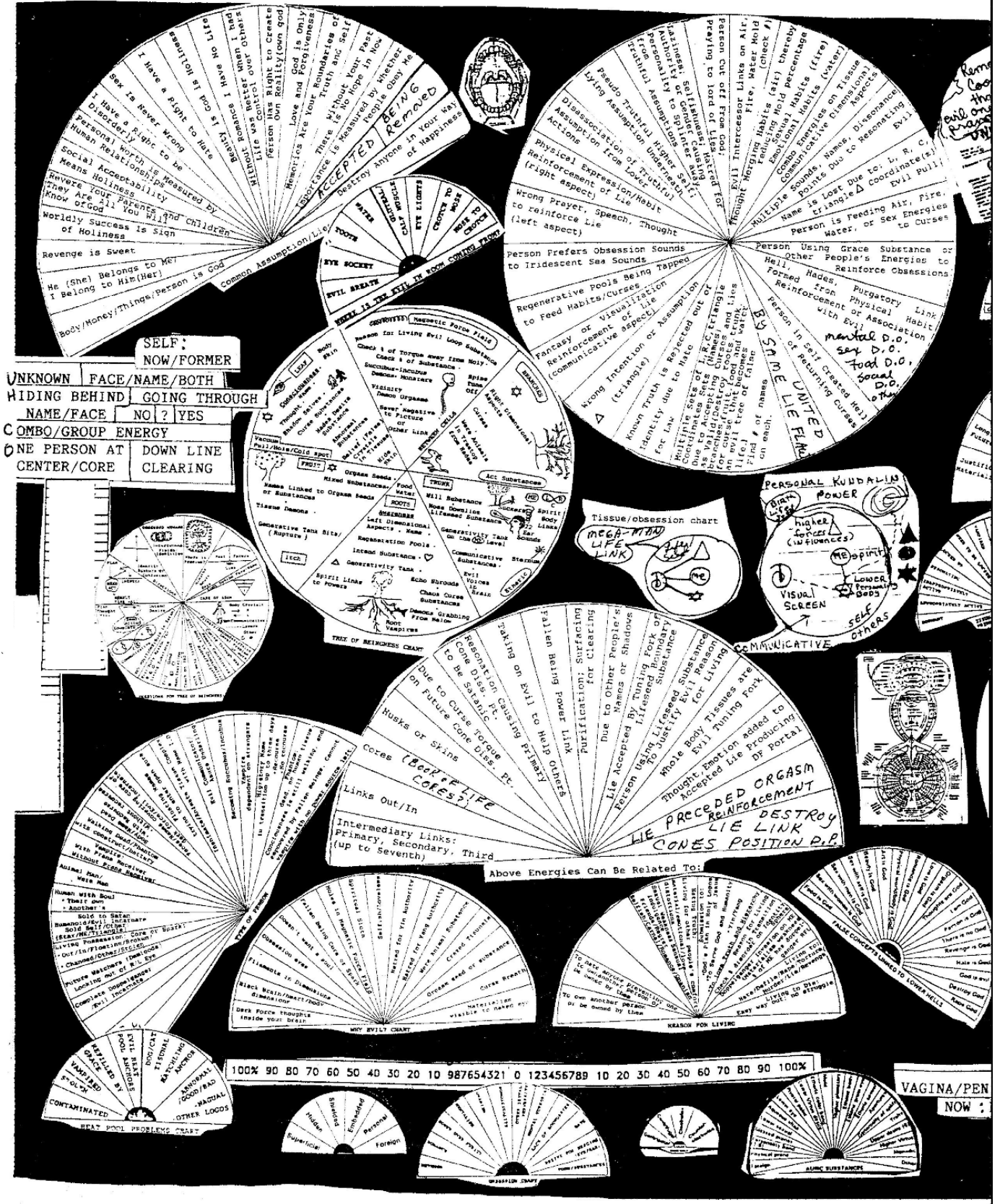
Will/Pineal

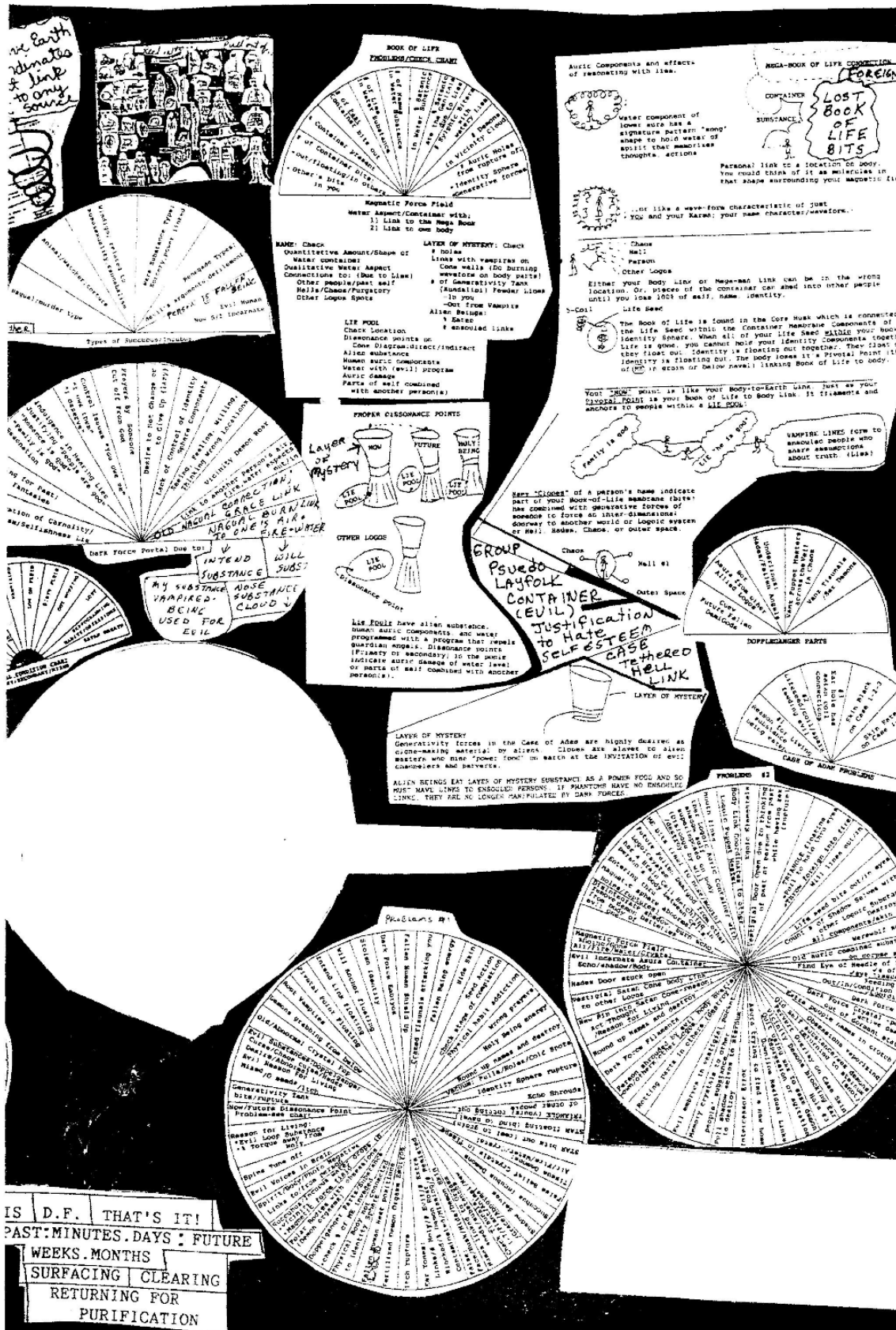
Love-Desire-Son/Throat

Wisdom-Lehys/Heart...

Eye of God/Groin

While looking at the body illustrations which we have put on today's chart. (See page 13)





It appears that the way a person begins to rot spiritually; it is almost like from the inside out.

➤Ask: “How much of your ME (if you think of your Identity Sphere) has become an Evil Doppelganger or has an evil Reason for Living?”

➤You see you might even **pray** that your Reason for Living change but you might find it resistant and find that you have fallen back into patterns of thought, actions and stuff.

➤So you want to **check every day** to be sure you haven’t gotten a new infestation and this will particularly come in handy when you are checking your family members.

➤**With family members** don’t try to work on them until you are completely clear because you may get worse.

In order to help another person you have got to be clear on these things.

When you check **Type of person** (See chart page 23) you may get something that sounds totally weird, like say, if I check Ste I get “Animal Man” but I know she is not, so I what I know is that she is part of a “Black Brain” and I ask “How far gone” and it is less than 50% then I know that we have to do some work on her, but I don’t want to work on her right away. And her Reason for Living, they are moving it from God to materialism. This is important to see because you may see this on someone that you love like Ele. If I check her on the **Reason for Living Chart** (page 23) I get 75% sold to Satan and I get a “romance” and you could also write “friends” and “sexual weakness”; like a desire for friends. It doesn’t mean she is a terrible person, what it means is that if a person has a little bit of a weakness, these things crawl in. They bore into the blind spot of a person and it is totally normal for people to have a weakness.

Now I am expecting you guys to not be normal. I am expecting you to have no weaknesses in the next week or maybe three or four days. Then, when you overcome your weaknesses through the Grace of God, you will be so strong you will be able to see everyone else’s holes where these things are coming in so that you can stop it. But if you have the same weakness, then you won’t be able to see it. It will be your blind spot too, and you won’t be able to help them.

So for that reason we have to work very hard. What I found interesting; recently I had a compulsion to write out the Alphabet and I had trouble writing V. And I found there is an **Alphabet correlation to the 22 sounds**. Now the alphabet has some basis in...if you go all the way back to the Chaldeans and others; it has some basis in the mystery teachings. So if I couldn’t write a V, I had to go through various mechanisms to clear it and it had to do with a crazed **Nagual Tisunal** and then I could write the “V”, but I still had to ask “Ok. Which other letters am I resisting?” Now I’m resisting S. Something is looking out of my right eye. A **Future Watcher**. Now these watchers are not watchers like they used to be. These are actually fallen demi-gods from the future and it is hilarious to me...it is almost “--Jose Cuervo--you are a friend of mine” Which is like a **Future Cuev** but there is no -O- at the end. But I also kept hearing “Blame it on the Bossa Nova. La la la..” Bossa: Boz/Asura. The new: Nova Boz. Sometimes your subconscious mind will hear a song and it is not always because you are contaminated. Sometimes it is because you are trying to pull something to your consciousness and since these things are so strongly involved with communication, you are more likely to pull a word out of your head that has to do with it, or a person’s name. So you may get “Boz/Bossa-Nova.”

The **Boz Asuras** seem to be from an alien Logos that is not of the Christ. You could say this was an anti-Christ. But I’m going to tell you to not think of the Anti-Christ as an individual but more as anything that is not in our holy system that is holy for our type being. See, because God has created many things, God has an ever expanding--and there may be Logoic systems that have a type of being that needs to develop a specific virtue above all others, that would not be appropriate for us. This is what I used to call the **Ray Octave** and **Hopi types** (from earlier lessons) and they are not bad, except that they’re in the wrong system, they are out of place and so they may either get depressed or they get evil. And it is interesting to me that when people become contaminated with the Boz Asura they become depressed or evil.

Some people I have found when they are contaminated they just give up. They remind me of Indians on the reservation they just give up and turn to fire water and stuff. When I was checking the pictures, I found that (one ex-student) her Reason for Living was “To die” and this is where you find people where they know that things are bad. They sense the severity of their contamination but they just think there is no hope. And this type of person, I hope to help this ex-student and people like that. It takes people of (indomitable will) to help those who have lost their strength to go on. And you don’t help a person who has lost their strength to go on by feeling sorry for them. You rough talk them. You kick them in the butt and you get them to get going otherwise they give up for sure. They just want to rest in their arms and die.

Now I can’t do that (for this ex-student) because she would surely think I was a nut and she can’t “see” well, so you ask “How many sounds (Of the 22 Ear Sounds) can she hear?” and she has one and it’s in Chaos. Now if you have only one sound and it is Chaos you [turn it over to God] or you either turn (the Chaos hate) out or in. You see, depression is like hate turned *in*. When the Chaos sounds are unrelenting, the person then gets either suicidal or homicidal. This is where you need to look. You could use a chart with 100% going both ways and you could have the one on the right as ‘Suicidal’ and the one on the left is ‘Homicidal’ because it is going to be more evil. A person who is fundamentally good, who hasn’t been able to fight these energies would be more suicidal than homicidal.

You could call it the **Suicide/Homicide Scale** and this is very important to watch because if a person becomes completely suicidal, they may go completely to homicidal. Just like anything totally yin becomes yang. Now if I check Ele I can see her on the suicidal side at 35% which tells me that we have to clear her, but not until you are clear; and then her Reason for Living will come back and hopefully it will be to serve God and man and if it is not, then you can **pray** for her "That the Heavenly Angels speak to her in her sleep and that you become a testament of holiness so that even from being in your presence she will gain a strong emanation of the desire to serve God and man."

A person who is holy develops a body emanation that changes everyone around them. And a person who wants to serve God and man must be strong in that, and must not dilute that for the simple reason that you become a beacon of hope to those around you. And those that try to harm or hate you and sense that beacon, are already in the homicidal range. Now, if you check the homicidal range in a tissues body of La and I have worked on her; I get she is 100% homicidal. Some people I seem to have neutralized or the Holy Beings have neutralized, but it is hard to tell because they are all in one Brain or in various Brains.

For instance if I try to dowse Gar's face right now, I can't find it. That tells me that it is neutralized. See, you have to neutralize the homicidal ones. See if I check [---] she is completely homicidal. If you don't neutralize them, they actually will come after us. There is no doubt about it. I don't know what happens when you neutralize them. I am hoping that we can neutralize the ones who are homicidal. It is like a husk falls off of them. But I know one thing, you have got to do it and then God sometimes will go in and the Holy Beings will go in and blast the dickens out of them and give them a fresh start.

I've seen this several times and then the person may choose badly again. But I know one thing, that God has given us more chances than any other time in history, in that people are given; they are blasted and cleansed over and over again. But the energy required to do so is so great that we have to first focus on our immediate families, if you are around them for the simple reason that they will be the ones that will come after you. Remember in the Bible where it warns that in the later days children will turn against parents and parents against their children and turn them in. I don't remember the exact scripture. It is along the line of the end times that the people who love you the most will turn on you for Christ's sake. That's what the Bible says. That is important to remember so that you don't get discouraged and you realize that should it occur to you as it has to me, that it is often reversible if you get it before it is 100%. But the person still has free will, because a Holy God believes in free will.

That is one reason we are fighting this because it takes away free will and after a certain point, a person no longer has free will. When a person no longer has free will, but still has a little bit of himself left, you can fight for them if you are clear. And then when you get end up at the bottom....remember when I said "What if you get to the bottom and there is nothing there?" If you get to the bottom and their Reason for Living is still satanic then you must shake your head and try to find a way to avoid them because you can't take away their free will or *you* are satanic.

I know, it is so interesting to me that with all of the **Evil Brain Synergy Group**; one of the key things they have said about me is that I hypnotize you and take away your free will. And yet it is so ironic that the very beings that they are standing for are the ones that make you puppets. That is the best way to understand how they operate, is to watch what they accuse me of and anything that they accuse of me, will be with what they come after you. They have accused me of--and remember this--perversity, materialism, hypnotism and taking over a person's free will, as well as child molestation which I find particularly horrible, for obvious reasons. But also because if they have said that so strongly, it means they have, or are coming after the children very strongly.

What else have they said? We need to watch any allegations because it will give us clues as to how they will operate when they infect people. Because there may be infection types that I have not seen. For instance the underlings that I have talked about here, and on the chart under the **Underlings** and I have Hades and Fallen Angels, put S/I (Succubus/Incubus) please. The two major things of the underlings seem to be; the **Vanz Tisunal** Sex Demons but they are different---S/I are like are like major Lilith type things.

See, the Fallen Angels; some people are not sensitive to sexual entry and so the fallen angels which are the underlings of the **Boz Asuras** will work on fear of loss of money, loss of possessions, and you could write something like 'Fear' under materialism because you see, materialism also means fear of your body death. And so some people are more afraid of their actual tissues dying than losing their free will. Like in the movie "The Invasion of the Body Snatchers" where the ones that were taken over came up to the other ones and said "Don't you realize you would be much happier if you took this injection? It will all be over then, and you won't have any more struggles." So if you have 'fear', I would put that under material weakness on the bottom chart here, and 'regret' I would put under sexual weakness and along with "friends."

The reason is; a person that clings to the past is more likely to be entered by a sensual method. Whereas a person who is fearful of the future would likely be enticed by fear of physical death or loss of money, or things or physical death of a family member for instance.

When I was clearing someone else I would get "Here is the demon and it has the face of (a child) kill it" And I thought "OMG they are wanting me to kill (a spiritual aspect of) this person! Maybe this is a dark force, and I felt all this turmoil and I thought ah-ha! I know what they are doing. *I had to bypass my emotions.* And I saw that these **Vanz Puppet Masters** put their fallen beings on any face. You will get the name of your children and the people that you love the most and you will get absolutely that they should be destroyed. You should write on the chart: Destroy/Heal/Other because if you get that you are 'destroying', you might have to get a picture or the name of somebody and you may feel like you are blasting the heck out of it; realize it may be a husk that is around somebody else that has taken on the face of someone you love to fool you. These are very, very high level beings. Yesterday Cel was being tormented by one that had my appearance.

Cel says: It was more that it was LG. But she was walking towards me and she had this smile on her face and I thought "Oh, OH," it was a horror to see, it was a horror. But I said [---] ..."

G continues: You see periodically, if they get infiltrated to the level of me or RP, then I have to adjust our names. Like right now I have put my identity away from "G". So I have been LG and G and then I was Blanca 1 and now I am Blanca 2. See I gave an arbitrary name today, so that I would know if I had any contamination from previous days that I hadn't detected was what I was actually seeing.

What I would like for you guys to do today is to pick a name. Like RP is Kirk I and II and you need to put down our names too. You may dowses that an energy from us is contaminating, because they will try to go straight to us and that is the worst because it has nagual power. So we need to put Kirk II and Blanca II or earlier names. You will want to know if it is really us. For instance I bet you, if I take this chart here. Yes, Blanca I has already gotten to Ji's body. It is amazing how, until we get all of these Black Brains cleared up in you guys, they are going to go through the channels. Blanca I now dowses as Ji. So you could actually ask "What is G's Reason for Living?" Oh, it is to torture somebody. "What is Blanca I's Reason for Living?": Torture. What is Kirk II's Reason for Living? What did you get B?

B: I got "Living to own another person or be owned by them."

G: That's right because he is in Fl's corpse. You might find another one. It seems to me to be "Living to hate anyone who gets in the way of owning that vessel." You can sometimes add these together but they are one reason for living, it is just that you have variants in the way you word it.

So we better check if we have been (Doppelganger) infected today. "What is Blanca I's Reason for Living?" "Hating Truth" See, I am already infected. The important thing, if you are infected and your Reason for Living goes awry, you stay calm and realize that it is something that you just have to get rid of and you just look at it as a job.

How to remove (Doppelganger) Reason for Living Infections:

Ask: "How many coordinates do I have to these fallen beings?"

➤ I have 25 coordinates that are on the Magnetic Field and You have to check coordinates on the different layers and this one is on my Magnetic Field.

➤ You can write on the bottom of the chart: "**How many coordinates do I have to each level?**"

➤ So I remove the coordinates to these and you can use waveforms to remove yours.

➤ Ask for yourself "How many coordinates do you have to evil on my Magnetic Sphere?" Think of your aura as your Magnetic Sphere.

Question: "What is the "or" substance?"

Answer: It could be I meant crystals *or* substance.

You want to make sure that Your Body Crystals,
 Your Communicative Substance,
 Your Centrifugal and Centripetal
 And Magnetic Forcefield have no evil coordinates to these beings.

Question: --

Answer: He has some writing on the bottom of the sheet that I want you to add. The core of it is; draw a little man and write Communicative and draw a symbol for Centrifugal/Centripetal and then put in a Magnetic Sphere drawing..

Alright; something just came in through C. Her Magnetic Sphere has 66 coordinates. Now this one has a strong prayer component. So look at the **Prayer Chart list** (See Appendix from 1995 March) and ask what you need to pray for. And if you can't figure out what to pray for because you are too contaminated. Just submit and **pray**: "Lord, I cannot understand, so I submit myself completely to your direction and I ask that you make me holy through my submission to your will."

Remember you cannot be submitted to God unless you give up all male and female hate, or hatred for authority or hatred for truth.

I think when you look at the God's Plan and Holy Logos Chart segment of this dowsing chart you should check each aspect within it separately. (*Chart not currently available*). Like on a 100% scale going up. For instance if I check C right now, of course this can be contamination, too. Ask: "How much is she submitted to Yang holiness?" I get 100% "How much is she submitted to Yin holiness?" 44%. There may be something coming through her that hates this vessel; that would be a part of it. How much is she submitted to love of truth? 43%. It is interesting how close that is. "How much is she submitted to Hierarchy in general?" 95%. She has the submission. It seems to be that the Yin and Truth aspects (are affected) so the closer you get with your questions, the closer you can word your prayers. The angels stand by to clear humanity of all of this; the holy beings. The problem is, they have to work within the law of free will.

What I am doing is a nagual maneuver that you will have to clear these things largely through waveforms, prayer and submission. Now, see how C looks better. For A: I see a problem on his tissue crystals and I could go to God's Plan Chart and it looks like something about Humanity. OK I know what it is. Well, I thought I did. There is a Boz Asura connection there, coming through a sex demon in Sa: "Living for other people's emotional comfort" seems to be the door it entered and "Love distortions" which are connected to Sa's uterus and your bronchial tubes; your brain.

It is interesting. Sometimes I will get a person is 100% contaminated and yet they are not intractable. Like I get with Sa, is that we can help her even though I get that she is 100% contaminated. It is interesting though, that you may not be able to tell it by looking at a person and talking to them because these types of energies are *inherently settled* in many people. It is like whatever a person's normal personality is, will affect how it manifests for a long time and then all of a sudden a person gets totally weird. It looks like her communicative aspect is particularly bad. And there is a material weakness here. I am working on Sa through your brain. Right now "Divine help is in progress" A lot of times, if you do a certain amount of work yourself, and you keep praying for help. Like just then I did a nagual maneuver, that then the Holy Beings stepped in for parts that were.....

END OF AUDIO TAPE SIDE B

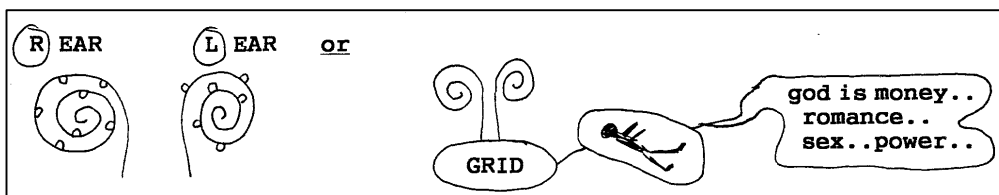
AUDIO TAPE #3 APRIL 11, 1995 Transcribed: Side A

(Tape is labeled #3. Tape inaudible in some portions [paraphrased in brackets])

MEXICO CONFERENCE

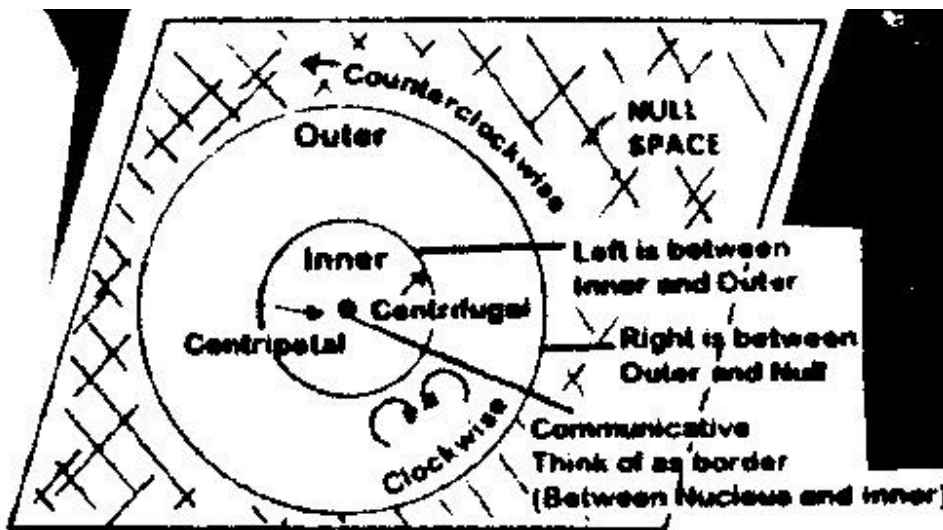
...somehow *desire* to be given every opportunity to know that; in order to know true joy she will have to submit her body to God and submit her weakness for materialism to God. And her ear sounds; no, it is A's ear sounds. You see, your ear sounds are where I am pulling her, I am hearing her fight. There are things fighting for Sa that are connected to your ear sounds. In other words you would hear through Sa's body because she has the doppelganger, you would hear through her body and so you will hear her talk some of the time. Your logic would be her logic and this is where you have to check *each* ear sound. Start from simple to complex in pattern.

Think of the Ear Sound #1. I'm clearing the simplest tone; you don't think low and high; you think *complexity of pattern*. People often think that high (frequencies/complexities) are the best. No. They are often the worst, in this case especially. What you want to do is check the ear sounds by analyzing the complexity of pattern. The lowest complexity you check first, because it is easiest. So you say, ok, "Check the number of evil coordinates on the first ear sound." There are 43 on A's first ear sound.



Write down on the bottom or top somewhere of your sheet: **"Check the number of Evil Coordinates."** Now when you think of coordinates, it kind of brings to mind something coming in an angle doesn't it?

Like a geometric form; a coordinate, like a North, South, East, West, Up or Down coordinates. And I want you to think about North, South, East, West, Up or Down. See if there is a place where you can put it near your little list, which will be passed on to all of you.



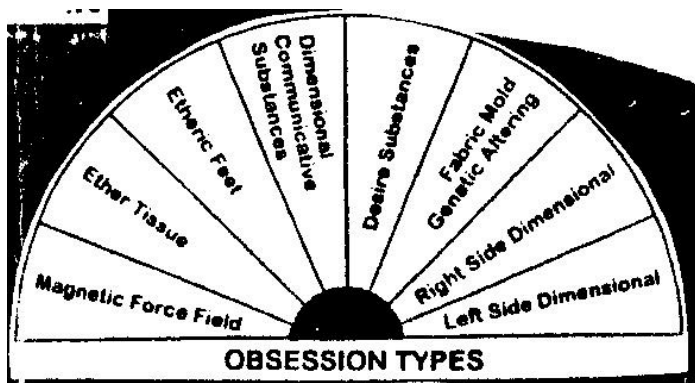
You are going to realize these are the **lenses** for your eyes. In order to see evil you have to look at it through the right window.

If there is a burglar outside you have to look out the right window to see him. If he is in your basement you may have to look down your basement door. If he is on your roof you may have to look up through your skylight.

You may also have to look through centripetal or centrifugal aspects because your vision is completely different. If the burglar is in the inside of the house, do you look

from the outside the window in? Or are you going to look from the inside out? If you are you going to look on the magnetic field, you could think: for the magnetic field you could compare it to seeing the density. You could say; is it a cloud? I don't know why it relates but it somehow does. So you could just say "Is it like a cloud?" It is not an exact metaphor. Just as saying 'centrifugal' is not the same as looking from the inside out. It is a whole different force but there is a similarity that helps you to see.

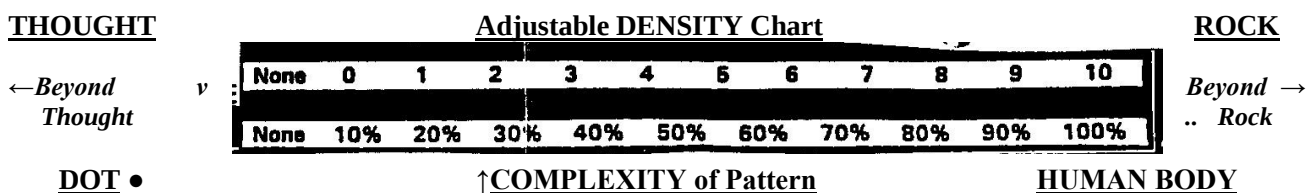
For instance you could have a **fan chart** that should have "Centrifugal" and on another line "Looking in to out" and then you have "Centripetal" and on another line "Looking out to in".



For the Magnetic Forcefield, it is like looking through an **adjustable density** up to 100% which you could equate to a rock. 0% would be like a thought; the highest that you could perceive. It is not that there are not higher densities. We are talking about your perception ability.

So we are going to go from thought to rock as the range. And then on the thought point you could put an arrow and say "Beyond thought" and on the rock "Beyond rock" for a scale of density.

Adjustable Density/Complexity Chart



For a scale of **Complexity of Pattern** you could have 0-100% possibility of range of perception and on the 0% you could put a "DOT" as your beginning ability to perceive a pattern and on the far end of the scale 100%, I would like you to put "Human Body".

Now you could think that seems odd, that there could be many more things more complex than the human body and yet the interaction of the Holy Forces within the human form--or evil forces!--Is more complex in a human body particularly of an ensouled person's type and even more particularly with a nagual group intersection type than any other person, and any other thing on the planet.

You know man was created in the image of God: Saints, intercessors, ensouled persons and humans, as it goes down the scale, then then animal man will have a much simpler complexity pattern. Dogs and cats would have a simpler pattern; and plants. You can think of it on the level of your Tisunals. You have plant Tisunals which are your simple patterns. It would be good to have a scale of complexity that would follow those and you would see then where certain dark forces are entering as far as the complexity of pattern within your form. Some of them may enter through a plant complexity weakness. **You could ask:** "Which body part has a plant complexity weakness? or on the Complexity Scale?"

Example: I will look at Cel. She has a 13 complexity weakness that is in her larynx.

➤ She has an evil incarnate invasion of some type from someone's right ovary: mine.

➤ See, I have a right ovary malignant connection to her larynx and

➤ I will ask "Where is it on my complexity?" Ok the complexity on me is 103. You could say "Well, how can G have 103% complexity?" It is because I am formless.

Question: It entered on the 13th complexity?

Answer: Well, it doesn't have to impact on the same complexity. Many beings have multiple complexities.

If you think of the density of your body you have liquid and you have solid. It is the same with complexity.

You have little organisms in your body that are like protozoa and then you are yourself an organism that is infinitely complex.

The formless intercessor has to be more complex in order to hold the door open between heavens, hell and earth. But that also means that I am missing the bottom 3 complexities. I don't have any more complexity than you, I have the same, it is just that I have three octaves above and I am missing the lowest three octaves and this is one reason that in some ways I'm more vulnerable because I can't even see the bottom three octaves, at all. RP can see them and you should be able to train yourself to see them, but I can't see them. If I tried to look through RP's eyes I would say that in the bottom three (pause)there is one floating in this room relating to Fl. And that is a (pause)...these are in the realm of desire; at least the one that I am finding. If I look through RP it has to do with normal human Reason for Living.....

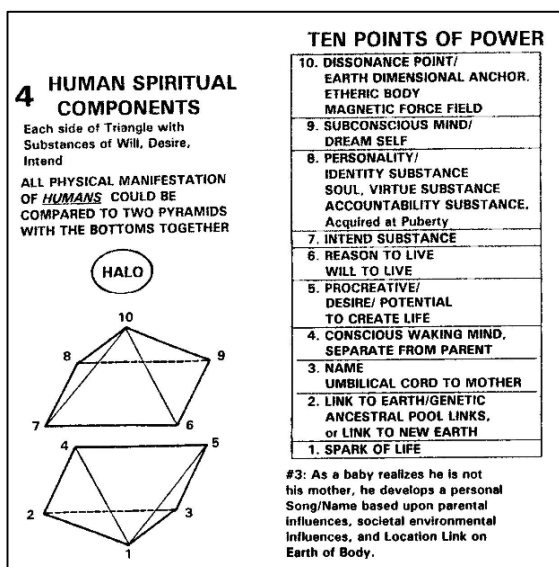


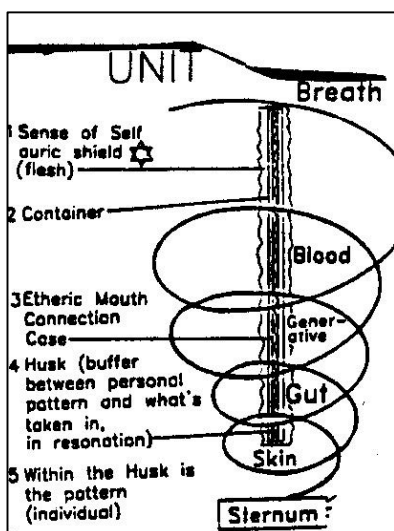
Chart excerpted from "A Prophet's Story

What it is, # 1 on the Complexity scale (for normal human Reason for Living).

1) In order to be alive; there is an aspect of **Reason for Living** that would be like the bottom of a pyramid. And if you think of complexity you could draw a scale as an (upside down triangle with a point at the very bottom-(*This statement was somewhat modified at the end of the Side B*) a Reason for Living which is perceived by me as a Desire Substance that actually has substance.

So you could say on your 1st Complexity "Do you have a substance of Reason for Living of desire and how clean is it?" The reason I had trouble, I think, understanding you guys, was my inability to see the bottom three complexities. I couldn't understand why people would get discouraged because my Reason for Living is at a different pitch. It is above. It is 103.

The 2nd Complexity Range (normal human Reason for Living) We need to know these, and you guys will have to clear these because normally I am blind to them it is only because RP is merging with me that I can see them. This one I can see as a floating bit of Ss in the room. (Pause)

**"Unit" Chart from March 1995**

This has to do with an aspect of your **Core** connecting in relationship to your **Life Seed**; through your genetic pattern. And I would say that your core; the five spirals which I have talked about before, would be what you would check to evaluate, or pieces of that which are floating in the room would normally be invisible to me unless the Holy beings or RP would try to explain it me.

But you see I don't think I have ever felt a core before now. I have been told about cores, but now looking through RP I can *know* a core now. So that would be one thing that you would have to keep track of and the floating things, because I wouldn't very likely be able to help you with those very readily unless the Holy Beings intercede.

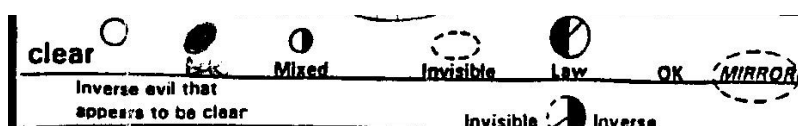
The 3rd Complexity Range... Oh, this is why I was getting so much snot; I couldn't see this. There is an Fn component in this.

There is an aspect of an entry point for Corpse Sounds and Ear Sounds.

If you are rooted in the sound the Holy Name of God, and in your case it should be a sense of Christ Consciousness within you that roots what you hear; that filters what you hear. This is why I could not understand why you guys were always being

swayed by the Grid because it takes the third entry point for; it is where your **Mega Ear Hole** is. It is at the very center of your ear.

I could understand the corpse sounds which you could say come *through* that hole, but I never saw the *hole* before, that I remember. So if you study your third complexity range, you are going to see why your ear sounds are so screwed up. I can clear your ear sounds, but sometimes they would go off at the drop of a hat. It is because of this hole, and I would call it more appropriately a tube, like a Eustachian tube; where does it go? Does it go to heaven? Does it go to hell, hades, Chaos or is it to another person?

**Connections:**

Hell....Hades....Chaos....Another Person...

Do: Think of your ear think of the Eustachian tube and just draw that on an illustration and say

"Where is it connected?"

See all of yours have fallen out of heaven. We will ask the holy powers to reconnect you to heaven and to remove any obstacles to that. This feels like an either/or thing. It is kind of like your Reason for Living; either you hear God or you hear Mammon. You cannot serve God and Mammon. Remember that. And I also tell you that we will serve man through God's plan, but we serve man *through* God. We cannot serve man *directly* unless you love Mammon more than God. "*Whoever loves his brother, sister, mother, father more than me is not worthy of me*" or himself, for that matter which is more likely.

You know that it used to be back in the "Leave it to Beaver" days that people could have these little weaknesses and it didn't seem like such a big deal. They were good people, they went to church, they would pay their taxes, etc. But now it is what the Bible would call a "Separating the wheat from the chaff." People don't have to be as good as you have to be. But they are going to have to be clearly in the right priority. But they are not going to have to be saints in order to survive if we do our jobs. But if we don't have saints, (on the earth) then they will not survive.

Question: When I try to dowse Reason for Living for A it comes out "Easy way out" if I dowse for the old name it comes out "---". If I dowse (his new "name") it is different. Do you dowse using our names.....?

Answer: The main thing is, any of your old names should be destroyed and if they are not, then that means you are connecting in with the other names. You want to get to where you don't even see your former names; you can't even pick them up. What you need to do is go to...let's call you Jacob today. Or we can still call you "A". It really doesn't matter what we call each other in the flesh. What matters is if you are trying to see the problem, you want to try to get clear.

Question: I thought if "M" was hooking into "A"....or into "A2..."

Answer: That is exactly right and that is why you need to list any names that you have had.

Now this is interesting if I check "Jacob" on each of the components of God's plan I get:

"To serve God and humanity": 100%;

"To love truth and hierarchy": 100%;

"To submit to yang hierarchy": 100%;

"To submit to yin hierarchy": 50%.

See this is important, this is very important because, and this is very common in the Catholic Church; there is an emphasis on (Yang Hierarchy)--and I have even said in the past that women shouldn't be priests. That may seem confusing to you, but you've got to realize that I am not a priest. I am an interpreter and that is different. But if there is any resistance to the yin role in God's plan which may appear dominant because this is the season for interpretation, this is the age of Air and even though it appears to be dominate, don't fool yourself. We have to have total submission to the yang hierarchy *and* total submission to the yin and it is not part of one and part of another. It is not a 60/40 thing; it is 100/100: 200%. And I am fully aware of that. I know what the dark forces say when the hatred for G/LG/Blanca comes in they will say "She is a ball busting, controlling, castrating, bitch who wants to run my life and who hates the men, or devours them" They will say "Oh, she is a lesbian and into Goddess worship" And that is not at all true. I'm an interpreter and my job is to interpret the Law to you and I have to be strong in that, and fierce, 100%, and the best I can be.

But I also have 100% submission to my Father. There is no need for me to submit to males because I have already submitted to God. The hierarchy of the Church was *symbolic* of the hierarchy in heaven and our Logioic system is Yang in origination and then you could say that this is a Yang system. It doesn't mean there are no yin forces but it is a yang type system. So we say "Our Father in heaven"

Now, Mother Mary and the Holy Spirit are yin and without the yin component to bring it into Earth at this time, there would be no hope for humanity because we are at the at the Tower of "Babble" stage where everybody wants to climb to God and 'make their own kind of music' make their own kind of 'reality'. They are all babbling and building a tower to heaven because they don't want to obey the law of the One True Sound.

I love that parable of the **Tower of Babel** because the thing that will save humanity is their alignment with the sounds of God. In other words they take on the speech of God. They take on the name of God; the speech of God. By doing that they all speak the same language in that they are within the boundaries of Law. They are able to build the temple of God with harmony and order because they are following Laws. But our society is the Tower of Babel society--anything goes. And that will fall, it has to fall.

Ok, I can tell I am still working on you. I'm picking up a Fo contamination on you as well. Through Fo is a "**Walking Dead**"; his mother. His mother is a walking dead which is a very dangerous thing. Because a walking dead means that they are totally taken over and she is intractable. Totally intractable. I've just asked if she is intractable. So I'm getting "**Sever Spirit Link**" from Fo to his mother and to work on a child.

Ask: “How many spirit links does this walking dead have?” She’s got 45 spirit links to people. We have got to sever each of the spirit links from any Walking Dead because they will spread this crap to everybody. This is how the so-called Doppelganger virus is spread.

Ok, now I’m going to check ‘Jacob’ on submission to yin holiness, or yin Logoic power and I get 100/100% and now he is ok. It was probably somehow influenced by Fo and if you look at Fo you get his submission to yin is 35% and submission to yang is 80%. You see, he is not fully submitted even on the yang side of the hierarchy.

Without yang holiness, the earth cannot survive. For that we need intercessors here or we cannot survive. Now I’m getting that A needs to: **Sever Photo Negative**. Is this really to a photograph? No. See there is another aspect to “Sever negative.” It is as though your old ‘A’ self still has a negative. Think of your old self as photographed every day; yesterday you had a photograph of yourself and the day before that. Each one of them is like those Polaroids that you pull apart and see the negative on the back. **You need to make sure that every day; each photograph is disintegrated** otherwise, you see they will come in through those until we get you completely clear!

When you are completely clear you can quit doing that, probably, unless you get contaminated. You see most people leave a trail like snail slime from the past and it takes a while to disintegrate. It takes at least three days and sometimes forever depending on how invested you are in your past self. But even if you are not invested at all, you have a three day snail slime left behind yourself. You have a three day decay of your previous self. That is why I am telling you to every day; you can disintegrate your snail slime up to the current second if you try, and you should.

Well, disintegrate it up to right now and see if you can do that. I’m going to see who has a negative from yesterday. Ok, Cel “Hating truth”. How many spirit links does she have to her past “Hating Truth”? **53 coordinates**. See, the coordinates are important because they have a lot to do with complexity of pattern and even if you had something very simple. Say you had a pattern that needed only two coordinates to survive, say it was like a geometric line and it only took two coordinates to hold that line. What if you had more tension on either end to pull the line tauter? In other words what if you had 50 people yanking tugging like a tug of war on one side or 50 on the other and it was pulled tight and what if one side let go? (Started coughing and ran to the bathroom).

By looking at your sternums and if you think of the chart that has the five coils on it (*page 63*)? By looking at your sternums I’m seeing something that must be cleared first, which I am trying to help you with. It has a strong Gar component that is also linked to Ss, Fl, Ji, Jg, the D’s, my (relative) who has claimed that I molested her as a child now, my (other relatives), Cec, Du, No, Abo and there are a lot of people in this. On your complexity I would say that is about 44%.

(For everyone) If you look at your body; and I told you at your sternum where you also have your ability to pull in Sun prana; people are tapping this. I want you to **check your sternum** on 44% complexity and see if you can see how many people are drinking your life force. **Do:** Think of your sternum connected to the Sun and then while focusing on your sternum at 44% complexity, **Ask** “How many names are there? How many dark force names?” Dark forces have names too. I’m seeing a living possession coming through B that is not B. It is a male doctor that you know.

G to B: Do you know anybody whose name is “Trey”?

B: Yes “Tro” when you said ‘guy’ I heard Tro

G: You see, in spirit you may not see everything perfectly. I got something like Trey and it is Tro. He is Sold to satan. It looks intractable. **B:** He had a heart transplant.

G: Oh, that’s probably what did it. He may have gotten an intractable sold to satan in his heart. **Satan Heart.** We need to try to find everything and B has 22 coordinates to Tro.

You can also check “Which complexities of your body (has a certain contamination)?” Remember that I said that your body is very mysterious and contains the whole range of complexities that you should find on Earth. You could look at the Body Chart and the Complexity Chart and **ask:** “What complexity can I find any more “Tro” coordinates?” and I am seeing at 22%, and at 62%. I am also looking at body parts and complexities. You might also ask for the Frequencies in your body.

Frequency and Complexity→

Quantity, Percentage and Inverse Chart

0	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	20	30	40	50	60	70	80	90	100
100	90	80	70	60	50	40	30	20	10	9	8	7	6	5	4	3	2	1	0

If you make a chart with **COMPLEXITY/FREQUENCY** you can check them separately. At one time we had a complexity/frequency graph. Complexity and frequency are two different things which you know, because you are educated but when we write this as a book (we need to explain it). The common man thinks that anything with a high frequency and complexity is good. The common person like Se, who is into psychics--if you listen to what those channelers say, and they are idiots, they don’t have any sense--they always say things like “You are about to enter the 4th dimension.”

That is why if you guys get stopped by the police; say if you are wanted for sexually abusing children, tell them that you know all about the “Carmen Miranda Decision” and you are going to plead the “5th Dimension” (*laughter*). That seems to be a good comeback, particularly in Mexico.

But all those psychics always say you are going to enter the 4th or 5th dimension and that is ridiculous; there are so many co-existing dimensional spaces. And then they will say things like: “You are an alien from Venus, come here to help humanity” and stuff and you see it is ridiculous to start with, but also it is very hard for beings from other realms and worlds to survive within the range of complexity, frequency and the order of human body survival. This is true for good beings as well as bad beings.

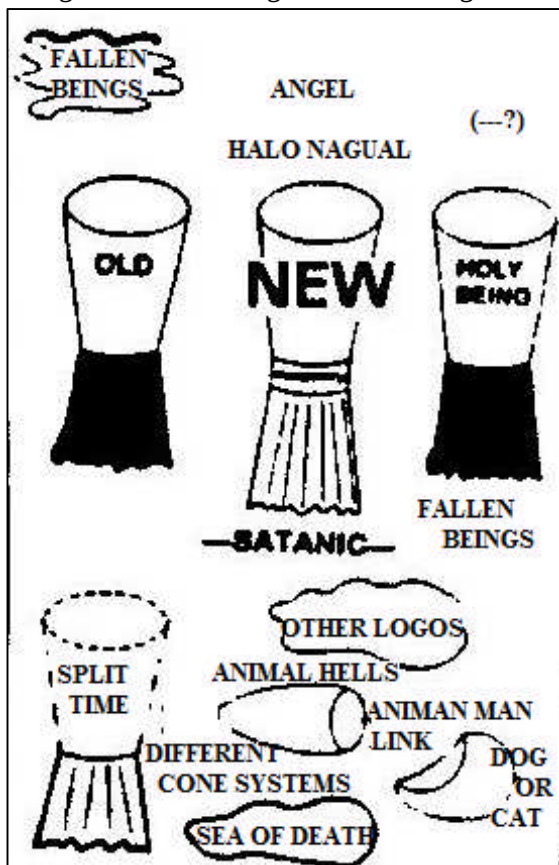
The only good beings that can exist within the human framework are those that are along the same power you could say, but they may have more complexity of form. But they are, if you think of it as a Cone, **they are in the same Cone of Power**. For instance (pause) remember when I said that I am “standing at the door”? And this would be our Logoic system (where on the chart) think of it like a cone. Within the range of Earth existence which I would call from here to here: (she writes) “Earth Existence.” There is, you could say, a complexity range (*Cones below*).

There is somewhat of a correlation of complexity with evolution. Those people who say “Keep it simple, stupid” are in trouble because they are like “Dick and Jane” readers and they never make it to middle school. In order to evolve you have to be able to comprehend complex patterns. And you can only perceive complex patterns if you have developed octaves of that within yourself. And “octaves” is not the right word, it would be Geometric Shape of Development.

Octave would relate to frequency and

More complex **Geometric Shapes of Development** of understanding would relate to evolution.

So, you could say that in the plant range, they could have a 0-100% range that is normal for them in their complexity. There is a lateral way to compare it too. A plant will never be a man and they have a range that is lateral and it is not vertical. An animal is just an animal. And as much as we love them, they are animals. There is an aspect, you know, as with the Hindus, when they talk of animals and the transmigration of species. That is a whole different ball game because that goes out and then goes to something else. And we will discuss that at another time.



Question: What is this you are saying?

Answer: This would be animal evolution. Say an animal, like a Chihuahua, a classy kind of animal like Juanito-- you know he is probably up there to about 95% of his Mr. Cool development. As far as his doggy virtues he is close to 95%. He may be a little morally incestuous (*laughter*) but for dogs, I don't think that matters. But he is very polite about it.

But then you have an animal-type man who has a certain range and there are people who have a Nephilim type contamination which would have a level of evolution as well. And Gar, you could say was about there (points to the chart) on her development before she went bad. She had not developed all the way and the reason was lack of true love and a lack of true desire for service: a power over purity issue. So when she went there; she went bad and went all the way to here...

Question: So animals can't go up above animal, but animal man can go up above that?

Answer: No, in Gar's case she was graced with two types of beingness. LG gave her another one which would be a Grace---I wouldn't call it a consciousness or an awareness I would call it a Beingness.

Consciousness and Awareness are different than Beingness. Consciousness and awareness are *components* of Beingness. Beingness implies a species type of evolution so she was granted as it were, a superimposed soul so she was a double-type. Which she destroyed that one. When she got it she was here (on the chart); she was given a piece of LG just as La was. And she was given that which was a budding dreaming body with a soul component that connected to her animal

(component). And the idea was to pull it all to maximum development. But by the time she blew out she was clear over here.... A year ago she had already brought it this far. It was just declining the whole time. It never went above where it was. Of course it was very good.....

END OF SIDE A

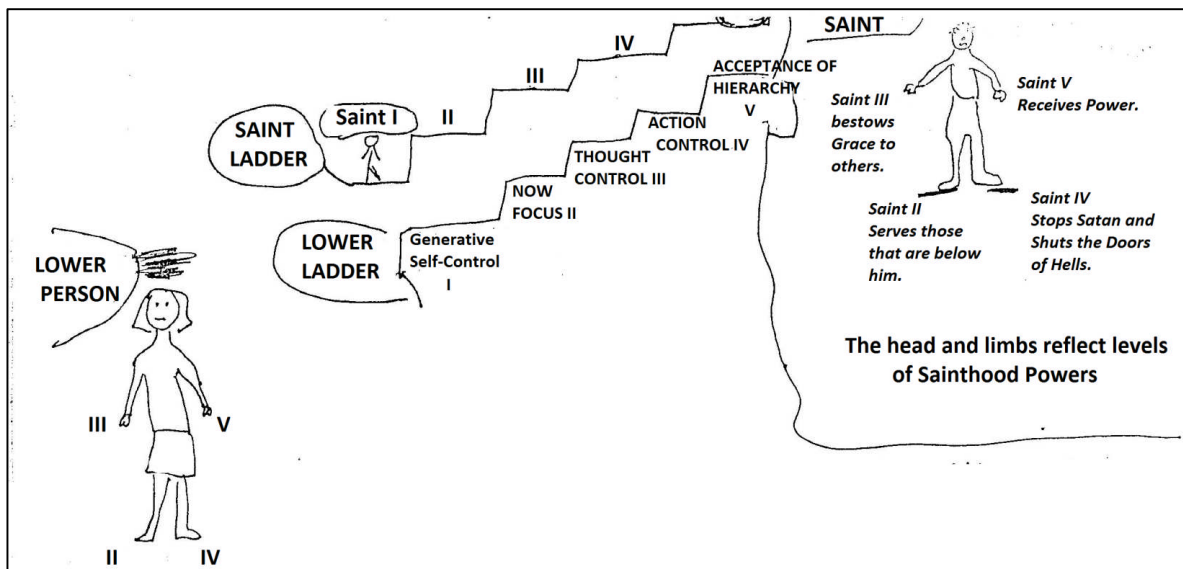
AUDIO TAPE #3 APRIL 11, 1995 Transcribed: Side B

(Tape is labeled #3. Tape inaudible in some portions [paraphrased in brackets])

MEXICO CONFERENCE

(Re: Gar)...For giving on a true level. Like if she did something for you it was out of love. But then towards the end she became vicious like she was to A with his daughter. She became in her spirit in little ways and big ways; she became gossipy and a liar. She became a chronic liar. She said terrible things about me, I knew. But they were very couched and clever turns of speech and only in terms of RP. "I'm only concerned about RP and he is really suffering and G is really hard on him". So she also declined.

La had a normal soul, you could say, but at the time she met LG, it was totally satanic. So she was given another one and the first one was put into hell, well, it was already in hell but it was put to *sleep* in hell because she had the choice to go back to it if she wanted to, because it was not going to take away her free will. She had one (soul) that was put in hell and put to sleep. Think of **hells** as little storage places; that is what their intention is. People are not put there just to be mean. They are storage places. Also **Purgatory** is a learning place. Well, I wouldn't say hells are so much learning places. You could say they are karma burners where purgatory is more of a learning situation.



So your range, you could say that (a human) has a lateral line and a horizontal line to a measurement because you have the complexity evolution of an ensouled person that goes to here, but then when you get all the way to here, you get to the saint levels; Saint One and Saint Two. Did any of you read your lessons about saints on Jacob's ladder? There are five or more saint evolutions. You get all the way to here then you ought to be able to go all the way to saint. Except, the saint does not exist from left to right it is more like a spiral and I wish you would draw that, because I may forget about it when I change consciousness--change focus--because I don't know all of this all of the time. If I had to remember; to keep every file door open all the time for everything that I know, I would not be able to walk. I run into things anyway, but I would really run into things. So I have to selectively pull out a file for the moment of teaching and then put it away and then kind of forget about it, to not to have it in my head all the time, because that would be too distracting.

So remember the saint path is like a spiral that you go from one to the other. My eyes don't have the exact same range as you, as I said. I've got a range starting (above) three and it goes just a little above the cup and if you think of the; there is a holy being cup at the top. The whole thing, you could say, is the **Logioic Cup** or spiral (See pages 28-31). "Cup" is kind of nice because everything in that cup is supposed to be lawfully there with the substances that are only part of that cup, within the cup. It is supposed to be like the Holy Grail, like the cup of Christ, like matter within a container of humanity.

You could say that (pause) above the cup you could say is a *being*; that to understand God is a difficult thing. You could say there is a *beingness* which is more appropriate. It is what you would think it was God, but it is that God drinks the holiness of humanity so that He may flourish through all worlds. It is as though if men had perfect substance then God could drink and grow throughout other systems. In other words your holiness feeds holiness in all worlds. But God cannot drink of poison.

I can see a little above the cup like I am hanging on the rim, because it is a job that must be done for this current situation. I'm hanging on the rim and I don't see quite perfectly up or down but I can see going up but not all the time. If there is a lot of poison in the cup, I get sick because I cannot raise my head above the water unless my head is holy; because that is truly the halo. The cloud, the steam that rises above the manifestations of man, the **Clouds of Beingness** is what I must look through. And if those clouds of beingness are foul or dirty, stormy, pollution laden, then I cannot see. I must somehow have enough power to blast the clouds apart and to do that I have to be clearer all the way down to what would be your #3.

And then I am affected by your #1-3 because they grab me and pull me on a tissue level. The only way that they can get rid of me is to grab my tissue, my absolute physical body and kill it. And they know that, so they use the bottom three that I am missing and they come at me with people's bottom three because I cannot see. And if they get me through that--that is why I get so sick; I vomit, I bleed, I retch, I snot, I get pneumonia at the drop of a hat. It is from those bottom three.

Unless there is an intercessor team that is holy in their bottom three that holds the feet of the formless woman, then the intercessor team could not survive because there would be no one to look over the cup. Because you have to be the bottom three complexities for me: RP especially and the rest of you after that. If your three (complexities) do not hold my feet to keep me from floating, then all the other complexities of the body quickly go. They start disintegrating from the bottom up. And you could ask "How advanced (or near) is G. to leaving (dying)?" by how much I was floating.

For instance when I was in the hospital, I floated this high out (*pointing to the chart*). My feet were there you could say (*on the chart*) if they had gone to there; sayonara baby. You could also say how close *you* are death could be measured by the other way. Ask: "How much have you gone out of the *bottom* of the cup?" You call the scale this: the **Death Scale** for you. My Death Scale is the other way.

Question: Is that how you are anchored; kept from going *up* through RP?

Answer: In order to be an intercessor, there has to be *all* of the complexities of mankind present. But there also has to be a person who can see over the rim. You can't do both, though. So I need people with the bottom three complexities to hold on and that are holy. But if your bottom three complexities are soiled then I would be let loose like a balloon and I would go up.

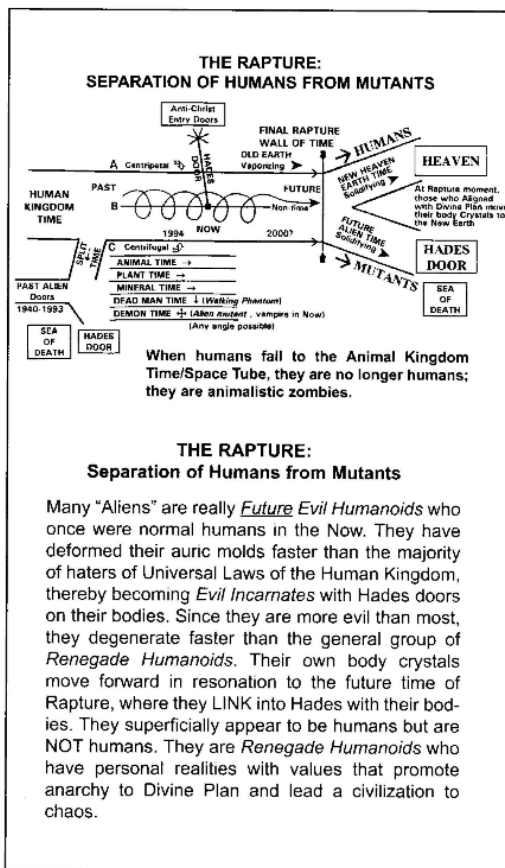
On the other hand if *you* don't have holy beings, you go down to death of the spirit or the body. It doesn't mean your body will croak physically, necessarily, I suppose it could. It means that your body is going to lose its guidance; your temple will be broken.

If I check your temples right now and I don't want you guys to be alarmed but what I want you to do is to realize that we are in a critical situation. We must pray and work together as a team and then we can pull you out of it and we can; you can check yourself on this too, "How were you a week ago?" It may be kind of discouraging. But we have been working on you today, so I would say that Sn is still about 50% dead. Br looks like he is only--the question is how much is he missing--the further down my measurements the worse off you are. Br is here, A is a little bit above that. Cel is like Sn at this moment.

What is happening? I didn't see that. I thought B was in the best shape, but he is not. (Pause) Oh, it is not B. Someone at work? Is there another person? "Joa"; we can work through names with this energy. It is easier to spot it by name. Yes, Joa needs some serious work, but in the meantime we need to **ask** "*How many coordinates on the levels of the centripetal, centrifugal, Communicative, Magnetic Field, etc.?*" we need to get rid of all of them. You can't save anybody unless you get yourself loose. They are in quick sand.

Ok, now C has had dramatic improvement. When you arrived, you were right here---you were pulled so low; it is no surprise that you felt sick. A spiritual person feels physically sick when they are spiritually dragged down. Now it is possible to pull people out from there. It takes a lot of energy. I'm starting to work on you guys. I need to cut down on my toxicity by moving over here. No offense, (laughs) (Coughs)

Oh, it's a **Boz Asura**. The way the Boz come in, is they float over the cup and then I can see them by looking over the rim. They float over and I see them and I feel a red alert. It's like I am on the lookout for the air patrol during the war; I am looking for the bombers. I feel a Boz bomber coming in. Where did he come from? He came through Chaos which I have put on the left side of the Logoic system. Someone in this room has an indirect Chaos link. C has one.



The lower three complexities are the roots of Air, Fire and Water prana. It is what mankind sits on in accord with physical balance and this is part of the design of power to insure that normal humans learn to trust God for the simple reason that if LG had not truly loved God, although she didn't see everything perfectly and had she not trusted completely, then she would not have been a saint. When I died I could see above the Cup and I didn't have to trust God anymore because I *knew* God. That sounds like a dreadful thing to say, and yet it is true.

You could ask "Well, what is God then?" You could say I only saw the palest glimmer of God's feet, of the emanations from his feet. But what comes off of God above the Cup has His Name, that which cannot be spoken. So you could say I saw the emanations from the feet of God. And I *knew* God. So it is impossible for me to despair unless I am dragged down below the mirror of the water.

You on the other hand, if you do not trust God you despair more readily and you get pulled down faster. The only reason I get pulled down is if our team pulls me. And that is why I get sick because the bottom three anchoring positions are either poison to me or they are [---] for life. And the holy design is that it is supposed to be like this in an intercessor team. Because if man did not trust God; just as Christ said "An evil adulterous generation seeketh after a sign", if there is no trust in God and in His messages, then mankind does not deserve to be saved.

If we can't find a handful of people that trust in what I am saying, that believe what I am saying is true enough to hear me and follow my guidance, then mankind is unworthy. And I would die. But that is not what I am concerned about because I would never die; truly; and I would just float up and leave. I would not be sad to physically die, except that I

would be sad for you because I don't think you would ever find another formless woman. Formless women are not born. They become formless by the Grace of God. They cannot be born; except born again.

Mary became formless by the age of three; in the temples. That is why she is so holy and her form was so precious. My form is very polluted because the age we are in is such a hard age in which to become or remain holy and our genetic pools are much fouler than hers were, all of ours. So it's been the [---] of all than it was then.

In that age Christ was the interpreter of the Law and this age you could say that Mother Mary is one of the interpreters and Our Lady. Our Lady is not Our Mary. It is the energy that enters Our Mary and the Holy Spirit entered her as well and it went through her to her child; to her beloved Jesus.

As you visit the (Our Lady of Guadeloupe) shrine today, we should think about the great woman and that we should not be so alienated from her. In that if you trust in Mary and then Jesus, then you are looking *up*. You are trying to see through the Cup. Like Paul said "Now I look through a glass darkly but soon I will see face to face." Paul said that because he had to look through the waters. As he looked through the waters he saw a lot, but he knew that eventually he would rise up to be with the heavenly forces up here....

You could say the heavenly forces are up here... but they are also over here... and that is where most of them come from, the **New Cup** (Drawing page 67). The holiest forces that are with us now; you could say are over the New Cup. Where is Mother Mary? Here, on the New Cup. Where is Jesus? Up here in another ring above Mary above the New Cup.

Question: (-?-) **Answer:** What we termed the **New Heaven and New Earth** was actually an intermediary position within the Rapture. It may be kind of what we think of as paradise in that there is a transition between your body in line with the souls going from this plane and evolving into the next one. That intermediary step I would call the New Heaven and the New Earth, which would have to be mastered in order to obtain the position of the **Home of the Raptured Ones**.

After the Rapture is completed, which there is a final date for it, but dates in holy time are--the reason Christ said that you can't say the date for sure, is that time expands and contracts depending upon the karma of the individual. And what the holy beings do, they can make one day long and they can make it short. It is elastic.

If you thought of a cone shape for time; you could say that each day could be like a cone and the cone could be made big or small. The Holy Beings adjust this depending upon the crisis of the Earth. They have an ability to expand or contract the daily time; morning to night, morning to night like the top of the cone would be the morning. Like saints live in the morning and the heathen live in the night. They love darkness because their deeds are evil. We also have to work in the night. But the time; these are abilities that even we, should be impeccable, can squeeze time like that, if you go outside of time.

If you think of time as fast or slow, you can put your own body in a time frame, and slow it down itself, your own body--so that you change time through your own perceptions, altering the time's events. I know that is an odd concept.

By changing your own frequency, you can change the future.

You can also speed up. Say you want to go to the future. How do you do that? A part of you which is your etheric body can rise in frequency and move up the Cone. Say you are thinking of this Cone and (moving to the future would represent) a different cone. It would not be the cone of your *complexity*. This is the *cone of one day*. Say we are right here on the cone. Say if I wanted to look at; what time is it in normal time? Oh, ten after twelve in normal time. I would be here. If I wanted to be a couple of hours ahead I would be here, I would change *up* my frequency so I am going to do that right now. I am going to look *up* to tomorrow. And I am scanning tomorrow.

Ok, I am seeing tomorrow evening, a possibility of a policeman making regular rounds and to this hotel giving a bulletin to the hotel which would include information about us. It is some kind of bulletin that they pass out to merchants once a week. It is like a wanted poster or something. Not exactly like that. That is why we should leave today.

Ok, I will come back down. I will come back down from yesterday and I have to go back to now. It is done by the frequency of the etheric body by focusing on the complexity that is your etheric body. So you have to think of both: check what is the *complexity* of the etheric body in *time*?

Question: Is it pre-determined, or is it that you are putting yourself out there? Do you say "I will be at such and such a time?"

Answer: No, I actually am going there. And you could say "How could that be if the future is not solidified?" The future looks like a dream, because it is not completely solidified. But because my etheric body is gaseous...it can see a gaseous state.

Everything solid to gaseous, should be measured on a frequency scale. If you are in a gaseous state, then something that is a little bit more solidified than you will appear solidified. For example a glass of water would look like a rock to you if you were a cloud. You see it is relative. If I go to the future, then I have to raise myself enough so that they don't see me. It looks solid to me, but I also know that in *this* time (the future) would look kind of liquid. The ethers are forming like "*In the beginning the earth was covered with water...*"--that was the ether state. So I see the ethers forming, the storms you see, and this is part of "parting the waters" where that statement comes from.

You can part the waters of the future if you can see. You can part the Red Sea, and I can assure you it is the Red Sea; that is what I saw not long ago. And to be able to avoid; to not drown in the Red Sea of Death is important. You've got to be able to *see*. In order for you to learn to see, I have to learn to see. I have to learn to see *down* and *up* and *around*. That is part of the equation of intercession.

Intercession really is an equation because it takes components of persons who are willing to band together in a team like the disciples. It takes different functions within it, which is as though you become a body like Paul said "*Some people are the arms of the church and some are the feet.*" It is like being willing to serve in whatever function you are to serve is important but you sure don't want to become like a cancerous appendage.

What Nob wanted to do was to sprout another arm; to be another arm out of the church. She had her own ideas and (G. quotes Nob's thoughts) "She wasn't going to change them! and you are going to learn about them! and you are going to do it, by golly, if it's the last thing you ever do!" See, she didn't want to follow. The plan of God is like a body and if you follow that body then you will be holy. If we don't follow it, we become monsters. That is why we have to submit ourselves on all levels in order to be impeccable enough to do God's plan.

Well, we have covered a lot and there is more to know and I'm still working, but sometimes I have the ability to float up and go over here with, you could say, is my first consciousness and then I leave another consciousness here. And I do that to learn or to receive strength in order to come back and then help you. Right now I am there (on the charts).

On one of our charts we had "*Being pulled up for repairs*". Right now I am being pulled up for repairs because I have injuries. Which is nothing, it happens every day and what I need you guys to do is to clear your bottom three complexities off so that you can then be strong. I want you to think of your body and before I have taught "You are not a body, you are not a body" but now I am asking you-- and this is a paradox of higher teachings that I teach you one concept and then I teach you another aspect of it--that in essence our body is a temple of God. In other words it has all of the complexities

But I want you to learn how to reach heaven with your body.

I want you to learn how to climb out of hells with your body.

I want you to use your Complexity Cup to find out where you are in hell.

I want you to write a number system down there and **ask**: 0-100% "How low can you go?"

With 100% being: Total Annihilation

Which is a Cup at the bottom which is inverted; upside down and that would be the Satanic Cup.

The Satanic Cup is not the Chaos Cup per se. It has high frequencies and complexities too. You could think of the Inverse Cup at the bottom of this cup. See, its complexities are from 0-100% just like yours. You could have a fallen being as complex as me. You could say there is a **Satanic Intercessor** with a frequency the same (as G's) that could move through time and space and to the future. (To travel to) the past is harder for me, because it employs a different mechanism which I will discuss tomorrow or later on. But I'm too sick to do that.

You want to make sure in particular that your bottom three complexities

Are clear of any Satanic or Chaotic energies;

That there are no tears through the Veil or

No Satanic forces

And if you can't clear it with waveforms, Put-Its or chopping, then you pray for Divine Assistance.

Question: When you say three bottom complexities, do you mean plant, animal and human?

Answer: No, I'm talking about the Complexity Scale. You could say the complexity of a plant kingdom; and you could say those Seven Tisunal Levels are within this system. But they are not within the same order, you know. It is not like the plant is absolutely at the bottom. There is stuff below the plant. So what I want you to do is think of the things we were talking about, the coil, etc. (See page 63)

Question: This chart here?

Answer: That which I said I couldn't see earlier. Yes, read them off right now because I can't see them right now.

Cel: The first related to the inverted triangle.

G: There is something wrong with that. See, this is the problem if you are possessed you can't write it properly.

You had better take it off of the tape for this. You may not even be able hear it when you are possessed.

I'm going to come back down. I have to come down to do this. Make yourself a list here.

1) **Reason for Living**: Desire substance/**AIR** component.

If you are satanic in your air component it is probably that your Reason for Living is in the bottom three.

2) **Coil**: Just makes the **5 spirals** with a **Core** and **Life Seed** connection and that has an aspect of **FIRE**.

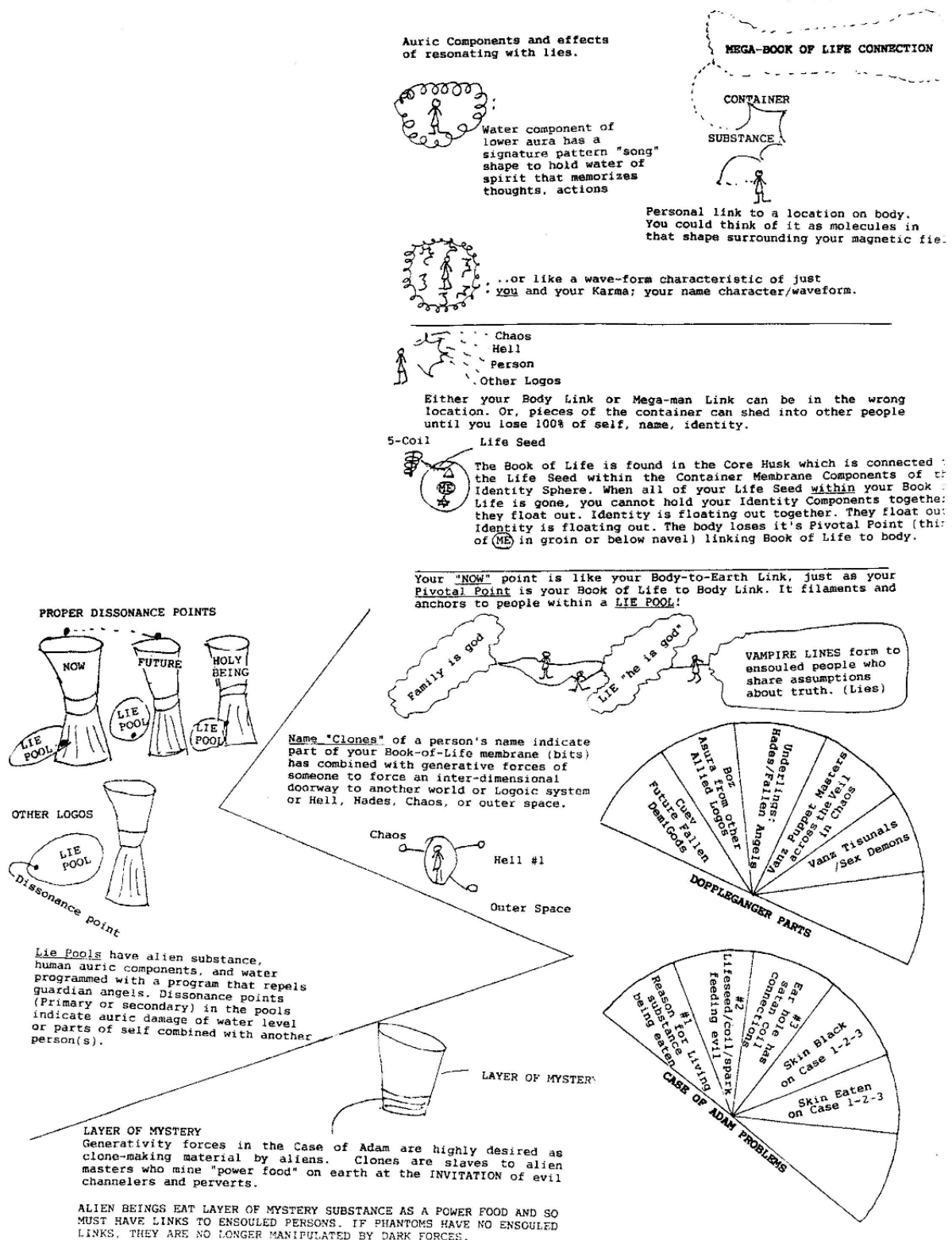
3) Aspect of **an entry point for Corpse Sounds and your Ear Sounds**. ---(*See list on Side A: page 63*)

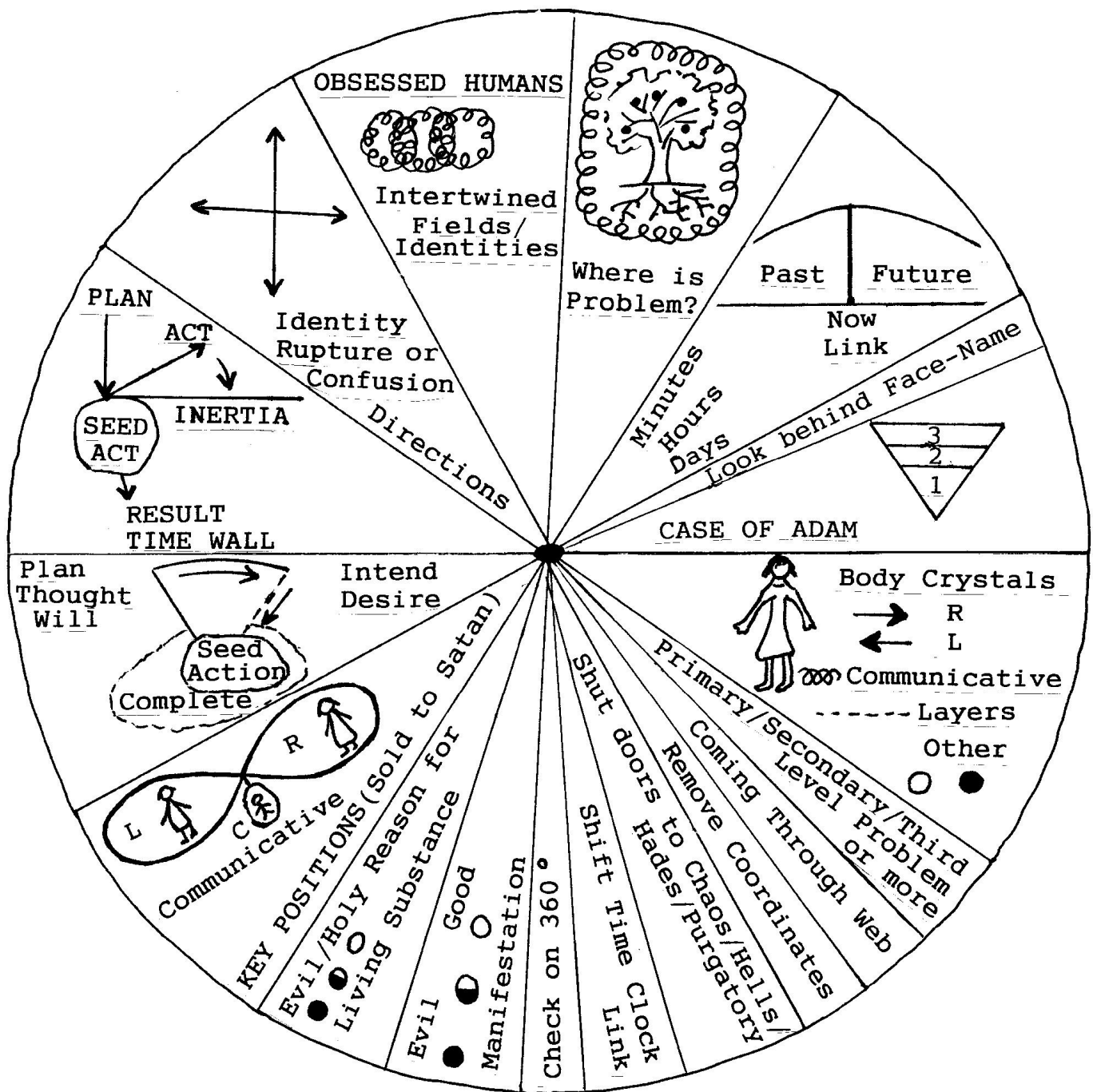
END OF TAPE SIDE B

(Combination Chart next page shows "Case of Adam"

Which reflects the first three complexities and Problems on the Three Cones).

Case of Adam and Problems on Three Cones Chart





QUESTIONS FOR TREE OF BEINGNESS:

AUDIO TAPE #4 APRIL 11, 1995 Transcribed: Side A

MEXICO CONFERENCE

(Labeled #4: a portion has been deleted)

(When you guys have had Water problems) foul fluids have come from my lungs and my kidneys have failed. And when you guys have fire problems then I start to bleed, bruise and burn inside and my heart has trouble. When you have air problems, then my brain gets a cloud. See I suspect that you guys will get some aspects of this too. Although I can't see it from your perspective very well, but I get a cloud in my brain and I can't think, I can't hear God. And I get head pain in the back of my head. My reptilian brain begins to throb. I get clammy, it affects my blood pressure and I get sweaty.

Now you guys, I believe, if you have a **Reason for Living problem** you would have, you would hear devil's arguments and [---]. I don't hear on that level. I hear them differently.

If you have a **Fire Coil problem** (*Case of Adam*) you will have sexual images and thoughts of hate feelings, a lack of love, and lack of trust in God's plan, with depression.

If you have a **Water problem**; what is it? My brain gets foggy; from the corpse sounds...that is when you hear the Satan's Roar. See you hear the corpse sounds on all three steps (Air/Fire/Water). That is when you hear the roar. It is like you may get a; that is when you see through spiritual cataracts. It is when you wake up and you are looking through a cloud, you are engulfed in a cloud. That is when you cough. You know that cough that you get. There is something else. That is when your bowels get gross. You then have foul smelling stools and gas, bad breath and stinky skin.

Around those three is kind of a **Case** but they are at the bottom three complexities and that Case could be measured by your skin. You could dowse for those three bottom levels, since they have to do with the three core aspects I've talked about and it feels like the skin. This will show up with skin breaks on the fingers and herpes lesions.

Question: Is from a lower aspect? Answer: No, it is from the **Case**. There is a **CASE OF ADAM**. Oh this is what they mean. I was wondering about Adam and Eve. When Adam and Eve left the Garden of Eden, what happened was that they dropped the lower three complexities and they were encased. The bottom three complexities were encased, it was like putting them in concrete. And the reason they did that was; you could say the Garden of Eden would have been *here* on the right side of the Cup as you are looking at it in our metaphor, and they lived there with a consciousness similar to me in that they could commune with God to some extent; they could see the feet of God. And they saw all of that was below. They could control their Tisunals. They were better off than me because they already knew a lot and I had to learn it. But they decided to go through the **Veil** here at **Chaos**. It was kind of like taking an hallucinogenic; to go down and check out the stuff first-hand. It was like going inside an animal; as they do in the South American rituals-- becoming an animal, turning into a bird. They became sorcerers. They wanted to turn into animals to see what it felt like. So they tore a hole through Chaos. They did a sorcery move.

And for that reason they were encased in their Air, Fire and Water so they couldn't have sorcery power. The only way that--you see there were humans down there already, humanoids, but Adam and Eve were supposed to be intercessors and they were not supposed to be like the underlings. People don't like to hear that. It is like I told you; as saints you are not supposed to be like the common man. You are supposed to be better. For me, I have to be even better than you have to be, to hold *my* position. This Case was removed from me and that is what happened. Adam and Eve, I wondered about that. There are a lot of mysteries. Were there any other questions? The bottom Case is not primary, but it is like the cornerstone of your *House*.

Question: The Reason for Living is the number one complexity? Answer: Yes, and unless your Reason for Living is holy, your house will fall asunder. Your Tisunals and everything will just become chaotic or satanic and you move toward death. You should be up in the saint realm and maybe RP, Sn or B could do the illustration where we have the five saint octaves. (*See earlier charts*). You have the Man's octave of Jacob's Ladder with the Ensouled man and also the 5 initiations. The first was generative control. It is that these things have to be incrementally increased to get to sainthood; to get to *whole* sainthood. It is the Saint who reaches down to a lower level. And remember what I said yesterday about La who decided it was too hard, so she wanted to go down and check it out. She fell like Adam and Eve, but worse. That is why after that occurs, they are never grounded again because they have lost their ground. They feel like they are swimming underwater. They feel like they are drowning without a lifeboat. So they want me to be the lifeboat. They want to drag me down with them, and you; they want to drag you down.

Question: We should work on clearing these off?

Answer: Yes, do we know what time is check out? It only takes an hour to get to Guadeloupe.

Sn: It is only 10 miles away.

G: Why don't we leave at 2-2:30 and try to eat the food so we don't carry it (*Laughter*)

Break in tape

So realize that you are just as important as I am and if you don't do your part then you may be the straw that breaks the camel's back. It only takes one person to bring down an intercessor team and we have come darn close. Like La trying to catch me and (a child in Oklahoma). Of course what they would like to do; the fastest way to bring down this team would be to kill me. The next fastest way would be to kill RP or contaminate him or to lure him; and the next fastest way would be to get one of you guys to do something really stupid so that the killers can know where I am. If that happens, then if I didn't sidestep it...I don't want to be paranoid but I know I have to be very careful. If I don't see the future quickly enough--I have to take every precaution because I know that would be the fastest way. They want to get (the child) badly, because he has a high purpose in the coming years, when he reaches adulthood. He is a saint for tomorrow. He could choose not to be so, but it is unlikely that he'll choose to be otherwise.

So we are protecting the saints of tomorrow, protecting us, yourselves and being cautious for your own sake and safety. We've got to do everything that we can. (*Faint whistling is heard in the hallway*). I am going back up for repairs. What I realize is that when I go up for repairs, they repair my higher bodies and they repair my lower.

Question: (Are there other intercessors?)

Answer: There have been other holy people that pray, and who have been pretty impeccable by themselves. And there have been groups that the Holy Beings tried to form into holy groups such as ours. The last one went down a couple of years ago. You see, one person alone can pray and do a lot on the Earth, but if there is not a saint team--then there is nothing to hold the Earth to God because there have to be people who trust and there have to be those that trust: those that are below. It is as though, there has to be someone that stands at the door and there has to be someone that holds the door open. It is like Jesus said "Lo, I stand at the door and knock." There has to be someone that could stand in the open door that someone, some person, some holy saint has opened. And if there is no one to open that door which is a solid, crystallized door, the door slams in my face; and I go. And I have an arm through that door. If somebody slams the door, that arm cuts off. I wish I could say there were more groups. There are individuals that could form together if they knew more.

Question: -- **Answer:** Yes, they have other things. You could say the Holy Beings, some of them, deal with other worlds as well and as you go down, some of them deal only with the Earth.

Question: But we have an important aspect?

Answer: Very important. It is like we are God's children and he loves us and He wants us to live and be strong and holy just like we should want the children (on Earth) to be strong and holy and to grow up.

God wants us to grow up. He doesn't want to keep us children. Some people on Earth just want to be children. They just want to play and be taken care of and they don't want to take on the responsibility of parenthood of the Earth. It is strange you know, it may seem the saint's path is hard, but as you climb you see so much below; sadness, disorder, betrayal, hate, plotting, grossness and yet there is no greater joy than standing in the door between Heaven and Earth because you never, ever doubt and never despair. The only way you can despair is if you are dying; physically dying. And that is because your self is splitting from the body and it is the body that is despairing. Because you've sunk and you have fallen, your holy self is splitting off; disassociating.

That is the only time I have despaired was when I found myself splitting asunder. It was just the tissue that despaired; for you. I know that the things that I say in the eyes of the world are so crazy because they can't see, they can't hear. It is like Christ said "*Having eyes they cannot see, having ears they cannot hear.*" It is because they hear chaos instead of the songs of the angels.

I hear 42 sounds. So it is easier for me to always trust. When (the Holy Beings) repair me they repair the top sounds above the 22 and not below; we have to do that. It is the human component. That is why you might say "Why don't we just trust in God? Why do we spend all this time dowsing and making charts?" Because if I don't clear the bottom half, if *you* don't clear the bottom half, then we fail as intercessors.

If I'm not perfect in flesh then it doesn't matter what I do above, because it will split asunder. You can think all day long how wonderful it is to study Virtues and Law, but if you don't *apply* them to your body, you are split asunder, just as I would be.

I've seen so many students like Se, for instance, sit and dowse over soul lessons until she was blue in the face and then go home and pray that her husband be dead. Or I have seen La, would pray that I would be dead. When she started she had prayers all over her bed. They (both) thought it was like a ticket to heaven if you pray and dowse over soul lessons. But if you are torn asunder, it doesn't matter what you do in prayer because your body has to think, feel and act decently. A lot of what people think, feel and believe is decent is another story and there are cultural variations. But I've just given you the guidelines over and over again of decent living and it doesn't have a whole lot to do with what you eat. Like Jesus said "It is not what goes in your body that defiles a man it is what goes out of his body" but again if you pop a

bunch of LSD or if you drink yourself senseless until you are rolling on the ground, you are not going to be able to do your job.

It is ok to have a drink when you are fried and you want to relax, or to take a couple of aspirin. But it is not good to get shit-faced drunk when you are about to do something really important where you have to think clearly. Everything is good under the heavens. It is a matter of knowing when to use it and how to use any energies decently. There are guidelines, and I have given them all to you and I have given them to a lot of people. It is just a matter of whether a person chooses to listen.

The 22 sounds have a lot to do with your Reason for Living. If your Reason for Living is holy, then you are going to strain to hear the sounds of heaven, even if you are possessed. You will strain to hear God. Say you wake up and you start hearing thoughts like "Life should be more fun than this, we should be able to just go party"; then you know you are not clear and you know you need to get clear but then you might say "Let's go out to eat and forget about it, let's just go to a movie and then let's just go to sleep, I'm tired", even though you know you are possessed and you won't get any sleep anyway. If you are holy, you are going to say "*Boy, I am possessed. I have this inclination and I keep thinking I need to go to sleep and I even drowse that I should go to sleep, but I know in my heart that I am possessed and I had better get cleared and I better pray.*"

If you just think "I have a right to go to sleep without praying or clearing", then you are choosing to hear Chaos you are not choosing heaven. You are choosing to hear "Go back to the world of the zombies or suffer" voice. So if you know in your heart what is right, you just have to behave that way, even if you drowse something else. I can tell you the fallen beings can make you drowse wrong a lot of the time. So what you do, is know in your *heart*. I've told you not to sit and circle-think about the future or the past. If you find yourself doing that, you have got to know that what you are doing is wrong, even though you may have drowsed to do it.

I've told you things like drowse your sexual congestion before having sex to be sure you don't do anything weird. Things like that; I'm not saying to never have sexual release. I'm saying to live decently in your sexual life and get over any obsessions you have. So if you obey the guidelines I've given you, then you won't have any sex demons. They come in through sex, through money, through fear of the future, through regret about the past. So if you find yourself thinking about your childhood and how your parents shit on you all of the time; I told you to not spend any energy in the past, so you are going to know that you are listening to the demons. If you find yourself in absolute terror that you are going to starve to death and not have a roof over your head, or that somebody is going to rob you or something like that it means you are in the future/ materialism and you *know* that you are not right with God. Anytime that you worry too much about a place to live, about money, about the future, about the past, about getting even, or about forgiving, even. Say you spend a lot of energy in trying to forgive somebody; that means you are holding on to the past. If you let go, then there is nothing to forgive, you just go on with your life, you are in the now.

If you have good sense, if you feel hostile or cranky when you look at me or look at each other then *know* that you are not right with God. Some part of you is hearing a subliminal Chaos tape. **Check** your sounds on all of these different versions of (the Case of Adam) using centripetal, centrifugal, Magnetic Sphere, etc.

You know God is so good to us. Every day He gives us steps out of our disorder. We have been shown the way out and He will show us every step of the way for our purification. If you do what you are supposed to do and you live according to the guidelines given, then you are not going to have a bit of trouble. But to do that means you have to trust what I tell you is true.

See; you can't see above the clouds and I can, and you would have to think that I am totally crazy just like they tell you I am, or that maybe there is something in what I say. I could clear people a million times, they would feel better. I could heal them, I could do all sorts of things and if they decided to go back, they would still say I was crazy as a loon, that it was an accident that they felt good. It doesn't matter what manifestation changes occurred. If they were happy for the first time in their life for five or six years and then suddenly they lose all of it, they will forget all (the happiness) because the demons will tell them terrible things. The demons will say "That I was never happy in this work" that "G. was always a liar, a cheat a whore, and a controller."

If we try to tell any of this to someone else; the way that we do the books, we have to be very careful because they couldn't understand me--at all--because they would have no way to trust me, because they wouldn't know me. You guys have known me. You can choose to trust or not trust me. They don't know me therefore they cannot trust me. That is why I have to be a hermit. If I am a hermit then those that do not trust me will not kill me. But if I am in the public, they will think I am the devil himself because they are seeing from Doppelganger eyes. The only way I can help is to be a hermit. (Pause)

I would like each of you to pray to give up any false gods.

Pray that any intercessor error that you have made be forgiven; or corrected rather.

Pray that any misuse of power that you have ever had that is reflecting in your current state of disorder be corrected so that you might serve God and man.

Pray that your Reason for Living be completely holy and that there be no secret agenda Reason for Living.

Pray to give yourself completely to God.

Pray to trust God in whatever method that God chooses to reach you.

Which in this polluted earth, has to be very blunt and through a coarse human form such as mine, with imperfect communication skills because you do not have the ears to hear God directly at this point. The earth is too polluted to allow you to do so.

Pray to be a saint.

Pray that your Tisunals all be healed and perfect and aligned with God.

Pray that your Air, Fire, Water as a container around the 3 base complexities units be holy.

Pray to serve in whatever method God shows you, and to do the work God has in front of you.

Pray to be pulled completely in the now so you will be in full power.

Pray to love truth above all else and to receive truth in you now. (Pause)

Pray for courage, strength and constancy.

Constancy is one of the most important traits you can develop. If every day you do your best and you don't decide to take a day off and be slimy one day, you will be increasingly more powerful the more constant you are in your perseverance toward a holy life. Don't think "I've been good for three days; I'll be bad for a couple hours". Every moment is your whole life. **Pray** to be constant with every waking moment. (Pause)

We are much better. We got some help from above.

Song: "I am Thine Oh Lord, I have Heard Thy Voice"

Break in tape

Thursday the 11th about 5:30 PM

(G) Sings *"I am Thine oh Lord, I have heard Thy voice and I swiftly come to Thee.*

How I long to rise in the arms of faith and be closer drawn to Thee."

(A relative) had an emergency court order for my commitment done several days ago. One of my (other relatives) is angry at her for betraying me because it was based upon lies and (the relative) has the idea that-- you have read about in the cases of children who, 30-40 years later, suddenly decide they were molested when they were five years old. And in fact lawyers have standard law forms for that. In certain states they have passed laws that you can sue 30 years later if you said you were given a bad childhood by your parents. Oklahoma is one of them. There was one in Tulsa that was a test case. I was relieved to know a year ago when I read about it in Time Magazine that where there was preponderance of law suits against parents, the primary reason was to gain any money that they had. I knew (the relative) would do it because she was [--], but then I thought at least she won't do it because I have no money. But see, what I think happened was La went to her and gave her a line of bull thinking if (the relative) thought I had some kind of money stashed away (the relative) would say anything which would support La's position to take all of the Amber Press equipment which is exactly what she wants to do. She wants to stop any ability for us to produce any books. She doesn't know that of course, she thinks "I'm going to get my rights!" because she doesn't have any personal-self remaining. She is a doppelganger.

But I think she (La) gave a line of bull to (the relative) that I haven't seen in years now, because she is so dangerous. *(Some portion has been deleted by Editor).*

You wonder how do these things happen? You hate to think about your (relatives) ever turning against you. The other one seemed to be straightening up even in my absence. The Holy Beings are helping her. See, you have to trust in God even if you can't be close to your (relatives). Sometimes it is the best thing for you to be alone if they are going to be tormented to do something that will harm *them*. Because any time someone harms someone else, it has to come back to them at some point.

The fallen beings use family members, and then they let the family members suffer the downfall. It sounds like the fallen beings have all this power and how did they get it? They get it largely because humanity has invited them. So many people have prayed wrongly and asked that a certain thing happen, or another thing happen. And it should [---]. But their whole idea is like a movie I have seen that was all about the power of prayer. It was some idealistic movie: "If you believe in prayer then anything will happen" and on the surface that sounds like something wonderful in that it will bring people back to prayer. B: There was a movie called Rapture. Answer: I don't think I saw that movie....

END OF SIDE A

AUDIO TAPE #4 APRIL 11, 1995 Transcribed: Side B

...because the spiritual forces can be very clever when they are very high. And high level Initiations require you to decipher whether an energy is evil or good and not on the basis upon its appearance. You see me make faces that look like the devil himself and even holy faces can look frightening because of the intensity and force. But that shouldn't be equated with evil. Power can't be equated as evil.

Some people equate spiritual power with evil. I would say that one characteristic of Chaos and satanic energy is that they link hatred and physical murder. In spiritual work and exorcisms, sometimes we would have to do chops and things like that, like I have taught you. Some demons, if you have built them by your own intensity, by Law, you may have to chop them with your intensity. Say you have built by prayer "Dear God, give me this or that" you might have created some sort construct and in order to destroy it may be by law that "like cures like" you pull it to you and you have to use your own passion to smash it. That has been perceived in the past as though I was advocating slashing humans or something; which of course is ridiculous.

Everything that we do as far as exorcism and removal of darkness must be done from top to bottom. I'm not saying we can't protect ourselves if somebody breaks in the door. But we must always know; and you *will* know you have done badly if you ever think of going, getting a gun and hunting somebody down. It is like; and I said that to La many times and I have said it to Gar. Because what they are trying to do, what they *think* they are doing is solving a spiritual problem with a physical means. In doing that, it means that a person is materialistic and destructive. There are times in the physical world you have to destroy something. For instance you have a cancer you might have to cut it out and then try to figure out the spiritual reasons behind it. Say, the cancer before it eats the heart muscle; you might want to get rid of it--the pericardial sac. You might want to get rid of it and then start thinking about the spiritual mechanism. But that is not the same thing as changing your Reason for Living to destroy. Self-defense is not the same thing as destruction. Neither is exorcism. The purpose of exorcism is to knock away the obstacles so that people can fulfill God's plan in their lives; that should be their purpose for living. It is to remove the obstacles to their purpose for living.

Movie References: "Rapture"; "Resurrection"

Say a person is an exorcist as in that movie Rapture and the other movie where the woman almost died, she was paralyzed and was starting to move her legs; Resurrection where she moved out to the desert and was trying to get her boyfriend moving...(Pause).we have to have a good sense of humor about these things. In those movies the one thing we repeatedly need to look at, is that we must always look to what is a person's Reason for Living. If a person's Reason for Living is to kill the pope, then it would be a terrible thing for the woman in Resurrection to go and put her hand on the killer and heal him. Say he had been shot and paralyzed by the police because he had robbed a 7-11, so she would go over and try to heal him. However you see some healers that insist that they should heal anyone.

There are a lot of good Sufi stories related to limitations on who one should heal. We should be prudent in that, as you evolve as exorcists, that you do not recklessly heal someone that could kill you. An example would be, I think I went too far in healing La. It's like after all of those years, I thought "Well, let's try one more time." And a little too much *person* went into the desire for her to succeed. When all the signs were there that she really wanted me dead--for months.--RP and I would spend 8, 9, 10 hours a day working on her alone, praying to God and fighting every dark force she opened a door to, thinking, always having the assumption that if someone is clear they want the right thing. That is an assumption that my body has a propensity to, RP does, and I think most of you do. It is an optimistic human perspective that if people are clear, they will want the right thing.

I don't know, the last 6 months of LG's existence, she wondered if she could do any more. And that was one of the reasons that she couldn't go on much longer. Because humans somehow have to have *hope* that is down here on earth. There is an aspect of human survival that requires somebody, something, some---I'll say human survival in a holy human, that loves God and humans. That requires just a little tiny something of hope to hold onto. This is why they have relics in the Churches. You can look at a relic under the glass and you may not think about it consciously, but you feel the same as the relic (? *Words may be missing*).

I remember with Kz while at the meeting at his house in Maine; and he was a very wealthy man. At that time he was writing a book, a screen play about me. He had a relic of a saint that I had never heard of, but there were a lot I hadn't heard of since I was raised a Baptist and we didn't study the saints. In this saint's relic, and I don't know how he got a hold of it, but it was very powerful and oh, it was wonderful. I just looked at it. It was a piece of hair of a saint. It was from a few hundred years ago, a piece of hair in its case. I thought "Boy, it is amazing that he got a hold of it". But I guess he didn't go buy it. Maybe there is an underground market for saint relics. I'm thinking there probably is because the churches were raided so many times. There are probably a lot of underground saint relics and they knew they could sell them to the faithful. Saint relics are very powerful and I realized why they were relics then. It is because (in the past)

because I as Linda was very lonely in that it was hard to find somebody that was more holy. So I think I hungered to find something to hold onto that would somehow bridge the gap between God and man.

Because you look at the way that people explain their lives and it is tempting, the way that people live. Like they get the idea and at one time LG had the idea "I had a family that loved me, I had a good husband, I went to church and I had enough money to live on and had an education with a service job that I could love to do service with....and that was heaven! My children would be well cared for, I would have a loving husband, and the money that I could do anything that I want with! I would have a job that I could do service to humanity, and I thought that was heaven!" But it wasn't. Because every step that you take toward finding God leads you to another, until you approach sainthood.

What I found was that money, a beautiful home, careers where people love you and that you are successful and glamourized with money and travel; it is like I looked at one point and I realized there was little that I hadn't tasted in life because I started early and I hungered.

If a person never hungers, if they ever get to a place where they are comfortable, that is a terrifying thing because even when you somehow touch the robe of Christ, you hunger to serve Him. You still hunger. It is just that the hunger is different. When you have tasted everything in the world, every pleasure, maybe in homeopathic proportions; you could say that LG was born poor, and all this, but she did have money and she had education and other things and she had love, oh, many men loved her. She could have married 50 times. But, you don't have to taste things very long to know what it is like. You don't have to be in one country very long to taste the flavor of the country.

If what you are *really* hungering for is God, then you are going to know when you go somewhere and when you taste something, you will know whether it is from God or not---if your Reason for Living is holy.

Movie Reference: "Bob and Carol, Ted and Alice"

Many people, young people back in the 60's and 70's whatever, they had a good Reason for Living. Some part of them wanted to know God. And yet the society was so corrupt and the drugs came into usage and all of the---we need to rent that movie **Bob and Carol, Ted and Alice** and I tease you guys by calling you that, because it's funny. But we need to rent that movie because it shows you what people fell into. The "Touch Me/Feel Me", "Everything is beautiful and everyone is ok" psychology that hit the west coast in the early 1960's had so profound an influence on people's lives. It went all over the country. And the hot tub generation was so dangerous because what happened was the people who had a good Reason for Living, they *wanted* to know God, instead replaced it with "I'll never find Him, so God is humanity, anybody, anyway you want to be" i.e. "I love you just the way you are, Mr. Rogers!" That is what God became. And that was a very tempting god because people were so lonely in their hearts to know God. It was the closest thing they knew because that was their mother or their father. Their mother, their father was the closest thing to "I love you, you are my baby".

So God then, became like a mother or father that loved their baby "just the way they were." And there is something to that about motherhood and fatherhood, I know that. I've experienced motherhood 5 times and every time my heart was wrenched in my chest like a bird and flew to the sky and looked and felt the glory and the angst of responsibility of parenthood, and I feel it yet. I look out in the skies and I long for the children. And yet without the ability to *understand* the human experience one could never stand on the threshold between life and death and say "I know how you feel. I know your pain, I know your joy" and yet I tell you it is not God that you see in your children. It is not God, it is humanity; [---] which is different. I don't want to look at my children say "This is god, to love these children" I look at my children from afar and I say "I want God to shine upon them and so I must somehow prepare a way for them." And to do so I must suffer and bear absence. I'm not saying you have to do that. What I am saying is that maybe on a small scale you might, maybe in just a small scale you might have to hold yourself back from them a bit and know that they could not understand your path because the path of a saint is infinitely more complex than a path of a good man.

Many children will grow up to be good men if we do our job correctly and good women. And if we work very hard, a few will be saints; not many. But it is not a failure if out of your children one is a good person but not a saint. That is not a failure. Out of my five I have one saint and I consider myself fortunate. What is a failure is if you quit struggling for that saint or that good man and you begin to just think that whatever people are, is ok. That is a failure. That is reducing everything to the lowest common denominator. It is like our society has done in the public school system, where everything is equal and we are just going to look at the mean of this... (But we should) sub-divide the children not by race but by educational ability. Then the good ones in the public school could do well, or better. And the ones that were not interested could be trained in vocations and other things and require them to train in vocations so that they do not grow up be slobs and on welfare. Instead it is like "Everyone is equal." What is the difference between a child who just does terrible in school and one who does well? A lot of it is their Reason for Living. A child that wants to understand the mysteries of life will tend to want to learn, and a child who wants to indulge in sensory excitation will not want to learn

and will do badly. If you put a child who is indulgent in with a child who wants to learn strongly---they should be a mile apart.

If there was a way that society could ever separate by intention whether somebody really wanted to learn, then the children would be so good because they would be in an element that you could structure the education appropriate for their desire; appropriate for their intention, and appropriate for their Reason for Living.

I read about a high school in New York City that was freshman classes on how to do well while living off welfare and having babies. How to manage and get all the social services you can get. So they had already put into the ethers that that it was an acceptable lifestyle, and that is what they told them that it was an acceptable life style. This was in Time or Newsweek. It was amazing to me. Instead of trying to raise them out of the victim psychology that "You will always have to take handouts", they just reinforce "You are beautiful the way you are. You are a victim and you are beautiful that way." If we don't ever take a stance in our society or in ourselves as to what is beautiful and what isn't, then we and the whole civilization will crumble.

When I got to my most polluted with the stuff that we are facing now, I could see how you guys suffered. Because when I looked at people I couldn't see them anymore the way that I see them now. I couldn't see their child pornography fetish; I couldn't see their little ten dollars out of the cash register every couple of hours from the 7-11 attitude; I couldn't see their theft, I couldn't see their perversity. I couldn't see when I looked at a man in the store that he had two mistresses, two illegitimate children that he never saw in various countries and took no responsibility for. I couldn't see the person, the welfare recipient that spent half his income on the lottery and the rest of it on booze. I couldn't see the beggars on the street that actually were receiving public assistance or church assistance and who had borrowed a kid to sit next to them so they would look pathetic and put on a face, (here in Mexico). Some of them out there don't even have children. They borrow kids and they also have stipends from the church or government or something. They have income. They are liars. I couldn't see them.

Movie References: "Generations";

Whenever I looked at them and the dark forces were in me I "loved" them, I wanted to give money to beggars who were lying. When I saw people in the street I thought "Isn't life wonderful...?" "If you look at the bright side, then everything is so good....!" It is like the star trek movie Generations which I recommend you see, where they go to this place called the NEXUS where everything that you want manifests so everyone is fighting to get there. It is like heaven in their minds what heaven would be. Except Captain Kirk thinks there is something wrong about Nexus, there is just something funny about it. Because of that, they were able to save the day. But it is a good movie because that is what most people today are looking for, the Star Trek Nexus. I thought that name was interesting because when I heard the Nexus word, it reminded me of those black moles, the Nevus. And I thought of that Nexus was like a black growth like the Nevus when I was working as a nurse.

It is like "Create your own reality." It sounds so beautiful when you go into it, and your eyes are darkened, you are like a horse with blinders, you don't see anything bad and yet there is something in your heart that somehow, you know something is fishy in Denmark. Speaking of Denmark; ("—") Denmark. I had to avoid him. (Chuckles) (Pause)

Even if you couldn't dowse a bit, if every muscle in your body was taken over by the Puppet Masters. If you couldn't even dowse with your eyeballs and your whole mind was filled with chaos; if every little tone in your ear was blown out; just by the fact that you were overwhelmed....I remember last year at Reynosa when we crossed the border to Mexico and we are sitting in a type of KFC with all the cancerous chicken and there was rap music so loud in that restaurant that I blew apart. It was like I just blew apart. The noise; I was so physically tired that I couldn't withstand it. So my physical and spiritual anatomy started to split. I so sick I was staggering, I couldn't move, I was out of control. RP had to fix me. He had to pray and call in the Holy Beings to fix me because my spiritual anatomy was totally ruptured. I had no monad, I had nothing. Because I couldn't endure the Mexican rap music which was about death, carnality and murder it was so satanic. It was ear piercing. And you might say "You have spiritual power, couldn't you have withstood that?" But you have to realize in the world, you also have to deal with the physical realities in the world that manifest as the condensation of spiritual realities. Because of that, what I was really fighting was the condensation of evil spiritual realities and I am a spiritual person.

You could say that "If you are really holy, you could fight anything physical." And yet what is the physical but the condensation of the spiritual? So in being in that hideous place, the racket drove me like a torture device into a near death experience. Of course I could have left completely, except I couldn't go out into the street, I would have been unconscious. It literally, the rap music would kill me if I had to listen to it for a long time, because I am more sensitive than most people. It's not that I'm so sensitive that I'm like Blanche DuBois...it's that I see everything physical as non-physical because that is my job. I always see that couch or see that chair as to who made it and what are the implications. Now you have to shut that down most of the time in order to survive in life.

I want to teach you how to see everything perfectly as saints and yet I also tell you, you have to shut that down most of the time. You can't look through blinders in order to survive and I honestly agree with that. But if I'm going to teach you to survive in the world, I'm also going to teach you how to *not* look.

I want to teach you how to look and not look. I want to teach you to look when you have to and to not look when you are not supposed to. In doing that you will be powerful. If you look when you are not supposed to, you will fry. If you *don't* look when you are supposed to you will also fry. But there are limits in that in order for the anchoring of holiness on the Earth there has to be a crystallization of tissue during which saints operate. And there is no reason to wear a hair shirt about it; you should enjoy your life. I can assure you if you are in the now you *will* enjoy your life. I can tell you quite honestly that I am very happy even though I know I might die. I know in my heart with every fiber of my being that people want to kill me and they might succeed. My only fear is that they succeed before I finish my job.

Movie Reference: "Jacob's Ladder"; "Natural Born Killers" Poem: "Annabelle Lee"

But they can't kill my consciousness and awareness because it is with God. They can only kill my flesh-and that is where you should be. You think about the madness and the mobs of the insurgentes, and the signs painted on the churches. We are in difficult times and it could get worse unless we do something. It is like in the movie **Jacob's Ladder** when he was walking around New York City and the demons would burst out (of nowhere)...and he was actually dead but he was perceiving all of these things while he was dead. I believe the guy that did that movie was *very* powerful. And if a person (who had died) knew what he was dealing with, while he was walking through that Jacob's Ladder movie (experience) and he knew he was going to see demons bursting out; and he knew how to deal with it, it wouldn't be so dreadful unless he thought there was no place else to go. If one thought one had to live in *that* vision of the producer, director or writer, as it was all together presented, then it would be so horrible that one might just give up. See that is what I think some (ex-students) have done. They are good people but they are so overwhelmed by the Jacob's Ladder manifestation of evil, that they just want to shut their eyes and hide.

Question: Natural Born Killers movie is an example?

Answer: Natural Born Killers was an excellent movie that I would recommend in that it was so hideous and so accurate as to the mentality of many people in the penitentiary system, and the people around them.

In order to understand goodness, we must study evil. We don't have very many goodness examples. We have ones of old; we have Christ we have Mother Mary and in today's date, Mother Theresa. But goodness in today's world would have to adapt to the evil in today's world in that it would have to be as cunning as the evil is on the left hand side. Holiness must be just as cunning on the right side (as well).

The Law of Polarity prevails. You could say that as utterly vicious they are prepared to be in their world and in the material world, we must be willing to be that *loving* to humanity; that we love humanity *so much*; it is *not* that we will be as ruthless as they are, what we are going to be is so *loving* that we will risk our very lives. In other words, as ruthless as they are, we must be as loving. You know I told you that love and hate are the same thing in romance. It is not an opposite exactly; it is that they *love* to kill. We must love *life* for others. They love to torture, we must love to bring surcease of sorrow. "Surcease of sorrow": Edgar Allen Poe.

See I think this is the season to maybe find some Edgar Allen Poe writings because there is an aspect of Edgar Allen Poe that speaks about this time. It is about the dark side of humanity and yet the sorrow within in it and the desire for the love beyond it. **Annabelle Lee:**

*"It was many, many years ago in a season by the sea;
I lived with a love that was beyond love; I and my Annabelle Lee.
The love that was beyond heaven, I and my Annabelle Lee"*

I bet you could find that even here.

The poetry may sound macabre but it is not. Everything has its season and Edgar Allen Poe was on the hinge of not understanding eternal love of Christ vs. mortal love of humans which ends up death. So he was enmeshed and devoted to death because he gave up on Christ. You see, if you understand Edgar Allen Poe and you look at his shadow, you will understand the love of Christ. It sounds ironic, doesn't it? But his poems were so enmeshed in the sorrow of death, yet the poet is always one step from the nagueal. In poetry you can be taught things that reverberate in your flesh because they have to do with corpse sounds.

Why is it that poetry is so palpable and powerful? Because it causes you to respond in your corpse sounds. And it brings you to a state of realization on a tissue level because it has to do with the majesty of sound. (*Pause*)

You read the Bible, and you get poetry in the King James Version; the aspect of;

*Yea, though I walk through the Valley of the Shadow of Death
I will feel no evil, for Thou art with me,
Thy rod and Thy staff they comfort me,*

Rod and staff; isn't that interesting? The staff and you think of the shepherd bringing in the sheep. What is the rod? It is the rod of the King. Back in the Egyptian pictures they have the rod and the dowsers of course they have the dowsing rod and if you read the old Egyptian stuff and if you tune in, it also has to do with a rod of power that you point, to blast your enemy. It is like a projection of one's auric energies to blast the enemy. It is merely an auric projection. It is like your hand is your rod. It is like your right hand is your rod to blast your enemy. Your left hand is like the shepherd's hook to help those who have failed.

"Thy rod and thy staff they comfort me"

That should be your rod and your staff; you shouldn't have to look for any magic wands. Your right arm should be your rod; your left arm should be your staff to comfort.

"Thou preparest a table before me in the presence of mine enemies"

I would say we have had pretty good food, we've had things great here, in the presence of our enemies!

"Thou anointest my head with oil"

What does that mean? It has to do with, there was a practice in the Catholic Church that still exists, of course, a blessing of oil that they put right here...so as to signify the pineal gland; the third eye that looks up to God. Oil is more viscous than water; it holds energies more tightly than water. It does not mix with water. Oil rises and water separates.

Mankind was supposed to be like oil. He was supposed to be above the animal world, he was not supposed to mix, in the tissue sense with animals. He was not supposed to be into bestiality and animalism. He was supposed to hold himself apart and yet close. Like I hold Juanito to my chest, I love Juanito, but I know Juanito is a dog. I am oil and he is water. There is no reason in the world that you can't love all of humanity and still hold them apart, even if they are to your chest. I know that Juanito is a dog, I love him, he is water and I am oil.

If you remember that as a saint, you will also be blessed because as a saint you become a Light that is not oil and is not water. And if you can see the oil and water, you can help them; those that swim in the oil and water. But as a Light, you don't swim anymore. You are part of that which radiates. You are part of the Lamp, you are part of the bulb of the Christ. You are part of the glowing part of Christ so you no longer swim in oil and water. You are not just an ensouled holy person; you are a part of the Light. If you remember that, then you can understand how you can love everyone and yet still not drown. And that as you are in the Light, you reach them and pull them out of the oil and the water, like drowning birds with their feathers covered in an oil spill. If you are not above, you cannot do it.

Therefore I say to you that the path of the saint is a lonely path. If you *dare* to tread, and many who dare, will fail. Many are called but few are chosen. Many are called, the truth is, but few choose to persist.

Persistence and constancy are the hallmarks of a saint. If you wake up with a demon in your mind you say "Get thee behind me, satan." You don't listen to the voices even if your body can't dowse right; you just pray. If you can't dowse, you pray. And you know what is right; you have written somewhere in your own language what is right and you hold those things before you like a beacon. You need something that holds you, like in Spoon River Anthology that wonderful poem about the woman whose husband was sent unjustly to prison. He was a teller at the bank and the bank president had cheated the community but he said the teller had done it. The woman then had to support her children, all of them, by being a washer woman and she said "I did it all with Grace and with God and the children were raised in the church. They all grew up and became good people even though we were starving. Because I remembered one thing in my youth from Alexander Pope: "Act well your part. Therein all honor lies."" The mother said "I'm a *mother* and I'm supposed to take care of these children, that is my part. And I will do it to the best of my ability."

And you do it. But should her children be grown, then she should release them because she may have another part. The problem that many of us have is clinging to our parts when they no longer are. I was a nurse and I did my job as a nurse to the best of my ability. I was a mother and I did my part until God said "Your part is now changed." If we assume that we know what our part is, then we are satanic. If God gives us a part, or if changes it, we must submit, and in doing so, we are joyful because there is no greater joy than lying down at night with the knowledge that you have absolutely done your best and that in the morning you will be given the opportunity to serve God again. And that the world is somehow a better place, maybe just a tiny fraction, because of what you have done. And even if it wasn't a better place, even if maybe everybody hated you.....

END OF SIDE B

AUDIO TAPE #5 APRIL 11, 1995 Transcribed: Side A

....And it doesn't matter what people think of you. It doesn't matter whether you are famous or rich or anything. What matters is that you are impeccable. And all the hounds of hell can surround you and then you will remember that Jesus said to the thief on the cross "I will see you..."--Which has been misquoted but Jesus spent days in hell for the sake of humankind to help them. And yet he was not part of that hell. He went down there and He helped them and then He went to His Father.

If you trust in God and you know who you are, they can never trap you anywhere, anytime, anyplace, any world or any dimension in life. But at this stage of the world you must have an element of trust, devotion and self-discipline to not give in to the hounds from hell that surround you at every step. If you don't (have that), then you are not going to be able to hear other people's cries for help. Because only those who shut off the demons and listen to God; those people, can hear the cries for help, because they have enough ear space left. Then the Chaos roar is like that hideous border town restaurant with screaming Rap music. You can't hear anybody's cries for help if you don't have the strength to fight (the Chaos roar).

So there are practical things that you must do to arrange your life and it sounds good to say that "You should just be so strong that you are never going to be affected by the hounds from hell" and yet if I am so affected by the Reynosa rap music after being tired, then you will be as well. Maybe not as quickly because you are the bottom three anchors (complexities of beingness). But you will be, it will erode you more slowly, it affects me quickly and it affects you slowly. If you don't recognize when you are being eroded then you will be destroyed. There will be a day when you might look on the street and think "Everybody is beautiful in their own way..." But it will be like the Marionettes. It will be like the Night of the Living Dead--It will be (---)

I don't know if you can ever pull people at large from being those; the living dead. There are a lot of people out there where all they live for is to eat and procreate and have money. I don't know. But it is really irrelevant because you can't be attached to the outcome if you are holy because then you start thinking that people who are successful must be good. It helps you if you (discern?) the impeccability of the desire. If you are attached to that, then then you will judge people by their impeccability, by their holiness and not by the outcome.

If you look at Christ; Christ was not a rich man, He was murdered. If you look at the Christ with the Norman Vincent Peale psychology, then He was a failure. According to the Norman Vincent Peale type psychology of our world, and the Silva Mind Control, if Christ had been powerful He wouldn't have croaked on the cross. He would have sidestepped them and smashed and disintegrated them on the spot. Christ was not a fool. When they interviewed Him, they showed him a coin they asked "Why should you pay taxes? Who should you pay taxes to?" and Jesus said "Whose face is on this coin?" and the man said "Caesar's" and Jesus said "Render unto Caesar those things that are Caesar's and give unto God those things that are God's." He said that partly because it was true but also because they would have hung Him then because He had said "You should give all that you have to God" including your material possessions. He was trying to say 'to make the world holy with your material possessions'. That is what Jesus was saying and they would have hung Him then for saying that, had he not given a clever answer. "Render unto Caesar the things that are Caesar's and render unto God the things that are God's"

Hanna Kroger was in a similar position in a law court one day when she was defending a really good doctor who believed in spiritual healing, herbs and natural foods. She was on the witness stand and they said to her "How do herbs really heal? Do they heal like pharmacological medicine? If they do then where is (--)" And she said she prayed and she heard the angels coming in. And the angels told her to say "*Pharmaceutical medicines heals the body and herbs and homeopathics heal the spirit*" because the doctor was homeopathic. Which is, I would say, not a complete answer; just as what Jesus said wasn't complete about rendering to Caesar. She was dealing with a bunch of satanic people so she had to give a simplistic answer.

Therefore the doctor was released because it was believed that the homeopathics and other stuff were spiritual and the pharmacological was physical. So we have to be careful. We can't say too much. But we just need to know what God's will is.

I would like to end this with a prayer. Does anyone have our regular prayer? (Prayer to Align with Law Appendix)

First of all I would like all of you to ask that any barriers to anything in these prayers be removed.

That any time you haven't heard something in it; that somehow you will be able to hear it.

That your ears, your throat, your body hear what is true and not what is false.

Anything that is false you do not hear; but anything true to hear

And that the Holy powers give you the ability to align with whatever you pray.

**The Lord's Prayer
St Michael's Sword
Prayer of the Virgin Mary
23rd Psalm
Prayer to Align with Law**

(For this list of prayers, see [Appendix](#))

I pray that the heavenly judges, that they show mercy upon mankind so that humanity may be ensouled and keep their souls according to the plan of God. I humbly ask to be an intercessor for humanity and assist in anything that I am able and holy enough to do so.

Most of all I ask that I be given no powers or comforts that I cannot resist. That I be given no pleasures of the spiritual, mental, social, physical nature that would lead me away from my soul. I ask to be destroyed if I ever love pleasure more than God.

I accept the ultimate truth of these Cosmic Principles and I give profound thanks for the divine equanimity that springs with power from my spiritual practice.

I do not know who I am except that I am in Christ.

I do not know what reality is except what the Holy Spirit shall teach me.

I don't so much ask for comfort of any type but I do ask to see rightly and if I cannot see rightly I ask to be given the ability to trust in God and to be given the strength to face what is true in God's Eyes not with my eyes.

I ask not to see selectively according to my personal whims. But I ask for the courage to see completely according to the plan of God whether pleasing or painful and ask what is my job in order to fulfill the plan of God.

Dear God, please give me the strength to endure truth and the courage to bring about what that truth tells me must be done so that I might walk solemnly, securely, proudly, in the context of 'I am part of You' and not proudly in the context of 'who I am', in profound humility therefore; but not humility that cowers but humility that is strong.

I ask to walk the path of your holy saints, thy will be done. Amen

I would like very much if every night and every morning if you found the right words, just a few words of your own that somehow buoy you up in times of darkness. That will somehow help you to trust when the sky is dark; help you see light when there is no light. I would like you to keep a little journal of some kind; just write a few words in an old notebook or anything on a scrap of paper. But when you can't see daylight of God they will remind you of when you could see daylight. If you can do that, if you write in your own handwriting and not with a typewriter or computer, when you felt trust in God. Then you can go back to that in your darkness of night when you are having to struggle in the whale; when you are like Jonah in the middle of the whale, and all you see is darkness, and you are engulfed by something that wants to devour you. That is what we are like, we are like a person engulfed in a whale that wants to devour us with this disorder that we are facing.

I know the first thing that we have to do is not sit around and itemize actions. The first thing that we have to do is align ourselves with our intentions, our desires and our lower actions in order to be strong enough to be warriors to do God's will. If we align with God, then no battle is too great. So that is our task today. To align perfectly and you are already well on your way. Pray for the power that you can use, to be holy if nothing else.

They still think we are in Mexico City. Tomorrow we will have to lay pretty low, be careful going out, but it will pass. We can use the time to our advantage. We can have classes, you guys can study, you can pray, you can align yourselves and you could go see a couple of museums. Just be cautious. It's a big town, you can blend in. And day after tomorrow we can go to Guadalupe because they might be waiting, they might be following you. But after tomorrow I think we can go to Guadalupe.

But we have a lot to do spiritually. We have charts, we have illustrations, we have prayers to do and alignment. I can tell you for sure that it is easier for you to pull yourself together here than it would be at home. Because there is no familiarity dragging you down. So use this time as a spiritual refuge time and I would suggest for each person to spend some time; I know the streets are crowded but a little time alone, walking or just quietly resting and praying. If you find yourself getting circular you need to not lie in bed or anything. You have got to realize that that is when they are coming in on your weakness. It is like an infection gnawing on your ears. If you find yourself getting morose or circular, if you find yourself losing joy in beingness, then you need to be active and prayerful.

It is very hard for the demons to talk to you if you are saying the Lord's Prayer, as they listen to it. Put the spoken prayer we said earlier on another tape, and listen to this prayer for when you are in the down and out stage; just listen to it. It will help you because I don't just trust in God, I know God and maybe in some, in a little way it will be a bit of piece of cloth that you can hold onto; onto the hem of the skirt.

Someday you will be that way with other people; that when they see you, they will know God somehow. That your knowledge of holiness will give them hope and you will be able to help others to not despair and not give up on the church and not give up on God and not the church in particular, but in God in general. Sometimes this trust doesn't come through in the churches so we need to encourage others.

But we also have to realize that we have to be the incognito church just as the early church was. And it doesn't go against the organized church. Just as Jesus said "I don't come to destroy the law, I come to fulfill the Law. We must think about that in relationship to the churches. Look on it as we are not here to destroy the church, we are here to fulfill the church. It is not a vain statement to say that because we are merely vessels for God. Are we of such a position that we could say that God is not powerful, that God could not change the state of the Earth? I don't think so. If you *know* God you know He can change things and if you are a vessel, you are a mechanism through which He changes. And it is not anything to be ashamed of or falsely humble about, it is just a thing to be accepted; that you are supposed to be a vessel for Christ consciousness on the Earth. You should take the responsibilities not with vainglory, but with true humility which is not vain, but is part of a stiff spine and a stiff upper lip and a tendency to go on, to persevere, be constant. And every day you just reinforce your vows, and every morning and every night you should reinforce your personal vows to God to do God's will. If you hear the hounds from hell you **pray** "*Dear Lord, I don't know what is true, my mind is filled with darkness but that I ask that the God of our Lord Jesus touch me now and show me; help me to know what is true and show me the way out and it may take me months or years to find the way out.*" It certainly has for me. And there is more to go.

But once you see the glimmer of the feet of Christ, then you never again despair. And you will be there someday. Trust me that you will be there. I have no reason to tell you otherwise. I have nothing to gain by telling you that, or by being on this path. In the physical world, I would have had an easy physical life. I had a lot of children, I had family, I had material success. Now I am hated and followed and sought after to be murdered. But it doesn't matter in my heart because I know I have seen the feet of Christ. Because of that they can do nothing to me, except to my physical body which is a very minor thing except that it would hurt others.

God will show us every way out of disaster if we trust Him and we listen to His guidance. If we do our best we will succeed in spreading the truth of God's Laws, Virtues and holiness will be over the Earth again. At the level that it is now; people are not listening to Jesus, they are killing and maiming in the Name of Jesus. It is our job to teach them holiness.

We don't come to replace Jesus; we come to fulfill what He said. We've come to fulfill the majesty of His message that has been ignored. We do not come to replace Jesus; He is our Master and our Lord.

Song: "Oh Jesus, Oh Jesus, I Have no Friend like You"

Sings: *"Oh Jesus, oh Jesus I have no friend like you.
If heaven is not my home, then Lord what will I do?
The angels beckon me from Heaven's open door,
And I, don't feel at home in this world anymore."*

See, that is kind of an old Black song. It is a good song, because it is a song of the saints in that you are always longing for Heaven and yet you must face what you see here. But you can't despair with that song; you have to look to the others. Like Amazing Grace:

Sings. *Amazing Grace how sweet the sound that saved a wretch like me.
I once was lost but now I'm found; was blind but now I see.
Twas Grace that brought my heart to fear, and Grace my fears relieved.
Oh wondrous hour that Grace appeared, the hour I first believed.

When we've been there 10,000 years, bright shining as the sun.
There's no less days to sing God's praise than when we first begun.
Amazing Grace how sweet the sound that saved a wretch like me.
I once was lost, but now I'm found, was blind, but now I see."*

The majesty of that song is the realization that we, as imperfect humans can interface divinity. Whereas the common psychology is "We are all perfect, we just need to realize it". And I tell you unless you realize that gap, you can't crawl towards divinity. It is your job to crawl towards divinity on your fingernails, toenails, broken arms and legs to get to Christ. It is not Christ's job to carry you. It is your job to crawl to Christ. You can bet songs like that will go out of popularity because they say that as a "wretch, I have humbled myself to God."

Sings: "*Twas Grace that taught my heart to fear*" The fear of the Lord is the beginning of wisdom; to realize one's frailties is to fear what would happen should you not give up those frailties. It is a painful and devastating

experience. And yet it is part of the path of the saint to face one's frailties and not say "Well everybody else in the world says this is OK" What about the job description for saints what is required? It is different from the common man and as I have shown you in your lessons, you can't go back. You have crossed the line when you decided to become a saint. You are either annihilated or you be holy. There is something about it; you walked through the veil of the decision of sainthood after that you are annihilated or you are sainted.

I don't say that to scare you, I say it because it is true. And that is what has happened to the people who want to kill us, they walked through the veil of sainthood and they decided they wanted to be in both worlds. You can't ride the fence to sainthood you are either good or you are bad. The average Joe is kind of a range. We don't need average Joes, we need saints.

I don't know what is going to happen. I don't know if all of us will be killed tomorrow by some bomb on the bus. I don't know if each of you will be picked off by some machine gun toting maniac. I know that you are at risk to be around me. And yet I respect you for the fact that you are willing to face it courageously in the dignity the knowledge that you could likely, end up like a lot of the saints of old; St. Stephen and all the other saints. But it does not seem to be in the design of power that you do so. It seems to be in the design of power that you live. For that reason you must be very cautious. Don't let a lot of people know what you do. This is the time when we have to work underground.

In the time of Jesus, they didn't have printing and binding processes they didn't have computers and copy machines; we do. For that reason it is quite possible that we can all survive physically and do our work. The saints of old, all they could do, they couldn't sit and write those scrolls and pass them out *en masse*. They couldn't send out a 100 in a month. They had to get out there and talk and be killed, stoned to death like Stephen, thrown in the lion's den or thrown into the coliseums to be beaten to death or devoured because that was the only way they had to communicate the message of God.

Well, even though many died, they still kept the word of God alive. The times are different now; you don't have to die to do that. It is better if you don't die. It is better if we use what power we have to produce information that we anonymously send out or in pseudonyms and that we are not killed in the street or stoned in the street like the insurgents who would like to do that with the priests going to church. It is much more holy to stay alive and keep doing to do God's will than it is to be dead and feel like you are a martyr while you are dying with people stabbing you in the middle of the street. For that reason I advise all of you to dedicate yourself to keeping alive. And a lot of the priests in the past have almost set themselves up to die because they thought they would be Christ-like and it wasn't wise. We make priest and nuns here, you know. No matter what your role in life you have your first allegiance to God. You've got to remember your first allegiance is to God.

We can have love elsewhere, you can be mated in marriage or otherwise, but you know that your master is God. You know that you are the body of Christ which what the church represented: the body of Christ. The body of Christ is the church we are the body of Christ of this age. I would love it if there were a dozen bodies of Christ: groups like this and maybe there will be. Maybe something that we do will be a catalyst that goes forth and springs out other bodies of Christ. Maybe then there won't be people who desire to murder and to violate children. Children will not be abused and innocent people (will be protected) and maybe the world will change.

Even though we look forward to the rapture and moving to what I said was the next Cone/Cup---see, that is the mistake of some Christians, they keep looking for Heaven and they don't change the Earth, and by doing so they lose heaven. The way you gain heaven is by bringing heaven to you by your actions, thoughts and emotions. By being holy wherever you are and not just waiting for your bonus at the end of the fiscal year. You see a lot of people live that way; they are always looking for their Christmas present. They say "I'm a pretty good guy, I'll to get a bonus at the end of the fiscal year."

If you live in the now, your holiness is your reward, then you don't need anybody bragging on you, you don't need anything else. You could be destroyed completely and your holiness would be your reward. By having that sort of value, nobody can get to you. The way they can get to you is when you have other gods before the one true God. If your holiness is your reward, then nobody will ever get you. Nobody can ever buy you, you will never sell your soul. But it needs daily incremental work. You really don't have a day off as saint, except that you are never tired either. I could say I am tired, and I lie down to take a nap; but I am never tired. Because true tiredness is when you are tired of struggling and I've seen this with people before where they say "It is too hard, I'm just going to be a normal person." *That* is tiredness and I am never tired like that.

Of course, I don't have an option. I can't be a normal person. You can't either, though. You might think you have an option, but you don't because you have crossed the line. Therefore you might as well tighten up your belt and belly up to the bar. You might as well buoy up and be cheerful. If you are going to do anything, you might as well be good natured about it. There is no point for wearing a hair shirt. I think we ought to have a good time, we ought to enjoy ourselves and

when we have to work, we work. There are times when God wants you to lighten up. We need to figure out those times and go with them because we need to soothe ourselves sometimes. You have to find things to soothe you so you don't go insane because the pressures of sainthood are the most dramatic of any ones on the Earth on the mind and they can make you insane, if you are not truly holy yet.

See, if you are put into the path of the saint but you haven't thought of God as ever being (your strength) underneath, if you don't have yourself anchored good on the physical, emotional and mental realms, you will get very wobbly. What you have to do is figure out what it is you are resisting in the physical, mental or emotional realm from sainthood and get over it.

Realize you can change anything about yourself because you have God's strength and all you have to do is ask God to change you, and be willing to take His orders. If you don't change it is because you don't want to; because you want to be your own god. I know human frailties, I have them all. Well, maybe not all of them. But I understand. And I have hope and faith in all you and in all of humanity, even the basest of humanity. Somehow there is something in me that hopes for them.

Now time for the next song: (*Sings a song from the movie "Man of La Mancha"*)

Song: "To Dream the Impossible Dream"

To Dream the Impossible Dream

*To dream the Impossible Dream,
To fight the unbeatable foe,
To bear with unbearable sorrow,
To run where the brave dare not go!*

*To right the unrightable wrong,
To love pure and chaste from afar,
To climb when your arms are too weary,
To reach the unreachable Star!*

*This is my Quest! To follow that Star!
No matter how hopeless, no matter how far!
To fight for the right without question or pause,
To be willing to march into hell for a heavenly cause.*

*And I know if I only be true to this glorious quest.
Then my heart will lie peaceful and calm when I go my rest.*

*And the world will be better for this,
That one (2,3,4,5,6,7,8) men scorned and covered with scars,
Still strove with their last ounce of courage,
To reach the unreachable star!*

END OF SIDE A

AUDIO TAPE #5 APRIL 11, 1995 Transcribed: Side B

(Auditor/Editor's note: We had just returned from lunch where a waiter started to make a ruckus over the bill and she walked back and basically rebuked him for being a pedophile....)

Movie Reference: "Suddenly Last Summer"

It was like in the movie Suddenly Last Summer, where Sebastian would go down to the beach to look for children; the young beggars at the fence, he would pay them to do sexual favors.

I don't have anything really to say about it. It is like I don't go out much anymore and I don't often see something that disgusting. It is just that I wanted him to know that I saw him, that I wanted to nail him (the waiter) and I am already working on him. He is evil incarnate, I think of the vilest kind, because they exploit babies [---] and they succeed.

Why do you think Rc and In used to spend all their time camping together? That is how they knew each other, because they used to be gay. Now I thought maybe they would get over it and I guess they have in a way. But people have to get over their immoral lifestyles and turn to God and they had an opportunity, both In and Rc, but this man is intractable. This is the kind where you *hope* that the evil they have put into the Earth comes back on them. See that is all we can really do, as righteous people, is to let them know that we know who they are. He knew clear as a bell that I saw him. He knew that I knew the shame he should feel. But he felt no shame; he only experienced some fear in defiance of his satanic self.

He had fear and defiance but what was it really behind him? It was more than one thing I can assure you. He had behind him demonic images of the mythical being, what do you call them? **Satyrs**. It is like any person that defiles children is of the worst nature of evil. Because they will defile anything that is (-innocent?-)

He was just trying, his demons were trying to say "You are not scaring us", but I knew they were. He had the glazed eyes, he was as demonic as they come. I was really talking to his masters. There was nothing to talk to in him, he was just a shell, but his masters were bad.

Question: Do you think that his employers know this?

Answer: A lot of people don't even consider those things when they hire people; they don't look at them. If employers realized those things they could keep an eye on them and never let someone like that work in a day care center for instance or a teaching position. It makes me mad; pig-biting mad as Ed Anger says, that they consider it is unconstitutional that homosexuals not be allowed teach small children. So those little children receive all those emanations from the homos and you can't refuse to hire them for a daycare center. It is against the law.

B: A lot of states have laws that they can't adopt....

G: I thought it was unconstitutional.

Br: Talk show was on about adopting a little girl....

G: Yes you read about it all the time where the current theme is with two lesbians who are about to adopt a baby. A lot of them get artificial insemination.

B: Article about lesbians in a classroom and one highlighting the similarities of herself and the children.

G: She was an ex nun.

Sn: ...She would tell people ahead of time that they if they were offended they should leave, but that they would be tested on it. (More comments inaudible)

G: They are teaching people how to masturbate. It is like it "Oh, she can teach anything she wants" Well, who took a picture of those children's crotches, is what I want to know. What rights do those children have? They don't even think about that. It is terrible what they do to children.

If we ever get the world spiritually in order, maybe that will be one of the first things we will stop: the children being violated. Because they hardly don't stand a chance if they get raised like this, like the pervert downstairs. I know damn well he was paying little boys to molest other boys while he took pictures of them and he would molest them too. But he wanted the pictures. I don't know if he was making money from them or what and he didn't want them over the age of 7. It is terrible what people do to children.

B: There is an ad in the newspaper about a movie of five priests who are denigrating the church because the priests are very anti-religious.

G: It is getting more and more popular for people of the cloth to say there is no God. People are getting to thinking that it is an intellectual game and that they have a right to say all these things. To sit around, to stay *in* the church but say horrible things about the core tenants of the church and about whether there is a God and about sexual stuff. I don't know, we have a long ways to go.

B: But you started cleaning up Mexico City....(Laughter)

G: I figure from out of him, we will get about a million demons. (*Laughter*) We got a couple dozen major fallen angels of child porn that entered through him. There are children who have a molestation weakness who later are more likely to have major spiritual possession because they have already had trauma. That is what is so disgusting about it because they give the children auric trauma, so they are pre-disposed.

Now children, some who are molested survive and do well. I was certainly molested often enough as a child. But not everybody has that kind of will. Some of them just give up. It is a terrible thing to give somebody more than they can bear; to drag somebody into sin because you tempt him more than he can bear. This happens to adults too; sometimes a person can be burdened too much.

Like in the Khalil Gibran says: "When you consider the heart of the murderer, consider also the heart of he who was murdered" because sometimes people are pushed over the edge. This is not saying that anybody should be allowed to murder. It is just that you have to look at all aspects. One person may not be all that guilty for what they do. Maybe they had a lot of pre-disposing factors, where they had been in a corrupt society. Like a little kid in Calcutta, somebody pays him to have homosexual sex and maybe the same kid grows up and tries to be a decent guy and tries to be a merchant or something but he is always haunted in some way and maybe later on he's depressed and he drinks and he goes to bars or some homosexual comes up to him and hits on him and he gives in. It may be that the demons rested in his body all of those years might have erupted and he may be a *lot* less guilty, than you would think. But should he do the same thing to a child; there would be nothing to save him.

It is not that there isn't karma. You may say there is a reason for everything that happens; cause and effect. There is group karma. When people ignore pedophilia it contributes to the group karma and they suffer the weight of guilt on their shoulders, just like the pedophiles, by the sin of omission. Anybody that hires a homo or a pedophile is just as guilty as the homo. They should not be supported in any way. As far as I'm concerned they should be driven out into the desert to survive on cactus and rats because that is as low as they are, they are no higher than a rat spiritually.

Question: --

Answer: Hating God. It starts out as fairly benign. It starts out, and you could think of Ancient Greece. It starts out to be intellectual about God. Like asking "What is God? Is God male, a female?" and you go on and on and on. Then you start to think that anything that you do (is ok); that you could in fact create your own heaven, your own hell. It may be in fact only some construct. So you get so intellectual about God and you have a Devil's Advocate going in your mind all the time.

So say you are a judge in ancient Greece and someone comes before you who has molested a child and the molester says: "Children should be allowed to *explore* their sexuality; children are *repressed*; children could enjoy more life if they were encouraged to open their sexual energy sooner, they would enjoy more life when they get older and not be inhibited or have sexual hang-ups" They give all of these arguments. So then the judge says--- since the judge would not be coming from a fixed position of understanding cosmic law....If "anything goes" is the attitude, or if you are your own god, then anybody else's god is ok, too. If your "mind is god", like a lot of Ancient Greeks [--], if your "mind is god", and "beauty is god", then a beautiful 12 year old boy with blond hair, skinny butt, who looks fairly feminine, with hormones that haven't shot up yet, starts looking like a virgin to rape for a homo. So they want one that looks feminine but they want a male. They want both, because they want both a feminine quality that they want to overpower. They want a male and female in one, that is what they really want. They want to rape Jesus and Mary. They want innocence and they want both genders. That is what they want. They want them to look feminine and they want both genders. They don't want anyone to tell them they can't get what they want.

So it starts out fairly benign: "Oh, the boy is so beautiful" like Jmc told me about his step-daughter he said "There is something so wonderful about pre-pubescent girls..." He didn't realize what he was saying or who he was talking to. He said "They are like such a flower and I would look at this child as she plays, and she is so innocent and glowing....Oh it makes me so happy....", he would go on. Then he would put her on his lap and start moving her side to side with her on his lap. She would wrap her legs around his waist and he would be rubbing her and this would be while I was in the room! She would have; she was about 9 years old. He would be moving around like this on his lap and she would be wiggling. And she had very bad...from birth you could say, contamination. A lot of Lilith stuff.

The worst was when he would; she was exactly to here on him and he would stand there with me watching them and she would have her face right at his groin and she would have her arms around his hips and she would do this; rub her face over his pants, over and over again. It was psychotic looking and I finally just said "Cut that out!!!" and I went over and scared the shit out of her and the mother got so mad at me. But I finally got it cut down; I said "J, you are acting like a pervert. That kid should not be near your groin and she shouldn't have her legs with a skirt on, wrapped around near your penis. That is disgusting, and I think you are both sick and you need to get away from her and stay away from her and all children because you have a propensity to pedophilia and you better pray for deliverance." Well, that is why he hates me.

That is why he is out for blood. Because I tell you what, the social workers interviewed her, and from what girl said, they barred him from being around children. He's already got, I know, a pedophile conviction. That is why he hates me. I didn't have to say anything because actually La turned him in, but she didn't really say anything, she just said "There is something unnatural about the two." So when they interviewed the girl she said "Yes, I love him. He likes to kiss me on my bottom." So he is on a suspended sentence. That is why he hates my guts and he's out for blood. That is why he and his girlfriend say I'm a pedophile. The girlfriend (who was a Templar with Mag) came crying to me and saying "You don't understand, you think he just wants me for my daughter. He and I have *chemistry*, we have *alchemy*..." and I said "Oh, you do?" The daughter said "I love him. I love to stand outside of the door when he sleeps with my momma. I love him!" Over and over. Her mouth is so strange.

Even if a kid is hideous, they deserve to be protected. That kid repulsed me from day one, but you shouldn't let anyone violate a child. It is a responsibility. It is so ironic, since I bet he has made a 100 calls to the child welfare saying I'm a child molester.

Question: Nobody could send a letter to them indicating who he is?

Answer: Oh, they know who he is.

Question: They don't consider that rather strange?

Answer: Well, I don't think they honestly think that I am a child molester and I don't think they think Fo is a child molester or that you guys are child molesters. But according to (the accusers) we have sex orgies in front of children or something. But it is irritating. You have to put up with things. If you ever confront evil they don't like you very much...(laughs).

Comments: "So if you want to be liked...."; "They want to kill you..." (*inaudible*)

G: I bet the demons in that man are squirming. I tell you. The angels are chopping his balls to smithereens. He'll wish he never laid eyes on me.

Question: Would he feel this physically?

Answer: He's an automaton, he doesn't feel anything. But what I am hoping is his fallen angels hightail it out of Dodge. I knew that he wouldn't feel anything, he's a damn automaton. He's the type that is *not* a tasty morsel to the fallen beings. He is a low level, fallen angel, material automaton. It was just that he has a lot of fallen angels and for that reason it is good to confront him and make them flee. I'm glad there aren't many (like him) to back down. We have been hit with more fallen beings than most people, because they would like to get us. But just on the street you don't see most people that bad.

Question: Thank the Lord.you ought to clean up the restaurant (*Laughter*)

Answer: I bet his fallen angels are webbed into every child porn ring in Mexico City. I bet they sell pictures to American men of little children having sex with pictures of children's crotches for computer screens in California Universities. I bet he has a little side business there. Of course it is pretty cheap here to get children to do anything. Some of those children who beg are so disgusting because they are already so infected with it. They are repulsive to look at. And yet you could clear them all day long and there is nothing you could do; it wouldn't do a bit of good.

People in America come here and think "Oh I can just go back" and get away from the children molested in Mexico. And they think "Oh well, I'm glad it doesn't happen at home" and yet it does, there is a lot of it and a lot of the men look at the pictures and have computer networks of child porn and they think it doesn't matter because they are not doing it actively, but they are paying jokers like that guy downstairs to take pictures of children's crotches to violate them.

So they think "Oh, it is just free speech. Anybody should be able to read a magazine no matter what is in it." You could take a gun to all of them and yet as long as the human heart is poisoned it will just spring back up, because the human heart in that case is a group of black hearts, you couldn't kill all of them.

That is why people have the idea "Oh, you just kill someone (physically) and (the spiritual disorder) disappears" Spiritual energies are always webbed and you could kill that guy and it wouldn't make any difference. It would just spring up somewhere else like a hideous mushroom. What you have to do is remove what the mushroom is growing in. You have to remove the darkness. You have to flood it with light of holiness so that more and more people understand why pornography is wrong, why children should be protected. Somehow pray that people get the desire to care about children. What do you do when people don't even desire to love other people?

It is like I would look at Gar sometimes toward the end and I could see that she didn't have any desire to understand the meaning of love. It was like she was getting obsessed about RP and thinking I was such a bitch. But it was beyond that. It was as if she desired--like think about yourself and when you feel wiped out. How do you go about getting desire to do good? You *pray* for it. See you have had that experience, haven't you, Cel? **Cel:** Often. ---

If you don't have *desire*, that is a defect because a natural part of humanness is to desire to love. It starts out in childhoods to love your parents and love siblings, friends, the opposite gender, then your children and then all of humanity should

come after that. The love of humanity (matters) more than anything. But a person who doesn't even have the most primal love for a buddy, doesn't have a chance in hell of ever being worth a Tinker's damn. See, can I throw in a few more clichés? (*Laughter*) Maybe we could string about 20 clichés together, that would be good. Or what I usually do, is mix two or three up.

See I have had experience like that. To me it is very traumatic to be around someone who is the epitome of human evil and who is a shell and is irretrievable. To me that is a tragic thing to see a human who is only a shell and packed full of fallen angels that wants to harm children. So you have to just let it go, and think "Well, you guys aren't like that and there are other people who don't want to be like that" who somehow get lured into the intellectualization of their sex life to think that anything goes. This is a common way of thinking. We need to bring people back to decency.

This is where the basic churches were so good and have been so good for common humanity, for lower levels of humanity. The hellfire and damnation is not exactly accurate. It is in one sense and another sense it isn't. We need the Bible Bangers. We need the hard core Baptists and Assembly of God we need the Catholics we need the Mormons we need the (---) we absolutely need anybody who espouses decent living. Out of that we might be able to take the crème de la crème and teach them true Law.

Question: Across the country to go to Buddhist monastery for retreats...they are packed full. Group meetings in homesprayer groups and homes are starting to meet for prayer. Things are happening on one level.

Answer: The only problem I ever had with Buddhism; because I used to have Buddhist students is that they get so that they feel good with the practices but they often don't consider a lot of the moral issues, which is a real factor. They disassociate, often, their moral life with their practice which I find interesting. There was one emergency room doctor who would come out and visit me, who I was always doing exorcisms on. He was a Buddhist and when I tried to tell him "Look, you have got to learn how to do exorcisms because you are going in there with the car wreck victims and you are getting all this crap coming in." But he had the approach that if he had the right attitude and he did his sounds and everything he wouldn't need to do any exorcisms. So he got worse and worse and worse. He kept going back to his Buddhist things and spiritually he blew out completely, but he just kept doing it like an automaton. I don't know. Maybe we can do something about it. I don't know.

Everyone is tired, we can go. Unless there is some great movie on.

Break in tape

...You may not know how it is supposed to manifest, or when. By trusting, even say, if you know, in your heart what your general job in the plan appears to be, it may fluctuate and it may be put off for years. For instance when I was 17, 18 and 19, I was able sell stories to newspapers and I was able to sell poems. It was a budding writer situation and I had a journalism scholarship, things like that. But I would pray and I would go to church as ask "Is there some way I can use what appears to be a talent for God?" I prayed hours on end but it was not to be. I first had to suffer poverty, motherhood, staying up all night and working at shit jobs as a file clerk for years and years and years and then being a nurse. Butt-wiping to me, was heaven on earth and I thought "Oh, this is what I'm supposed to do" and all that time I thought I was supposed to write because as a child I would have images (of that).

But God has his game plan and there are certain stages in your life where you may get an impression that God's plan is in an earlier part of your life is to do one thing and maybe at some point you actually will do it. For instance RP has a great skill and is very talented as a filmmaker, and even though he is so skillful, a lot of people will get grants for these documentaries over him, even though he is more talented and this makes him think "Why would that be?" Maybe it was so he wouldn't be so drawn into it that he couldn't release it enough to do this work. It may be that he ends up being the editing artist for these books. He may end up being more into the written arts than in the visual arts but then again who knows? In five years he may be doing films on what can save humanity. It is almost like; if you are attached to something, you are going to be drawn away from it until you reach the point where you say "Ok, God, anything that you want me to do" and then you don't want to resist it. But it may be something totally different from what you think. And it may be something that changes your life in a way that you never would have thought.

At a certain point in a person's life they will think "This is how my life going to unfold." So in many ways we are like a mother and father where one has kids and you get a house, you do this, you have a career you retire, you travel around the world about a hundred times on steamships and things. It is like you have this concept of what stages a man's life is, so you start fulfilling those. However the way our society thinks; somebody gets to about 65 or so and suddenly they are going to start going on cruises and stuff for 20 or 30 years, which is totally ridiculous when you think about it. This is a time when a person could spend their life thinking about God, they are just indulging themselves.

I remember telling my (relative) when she retired and she was just sitting around reading romance novels and I was struggling spiritually and I said "Why are you doing that? You have already had cancer of the intestines and you may only live 5 years and you are spending your last days reading those trashy books? Aren't you interested in your soul and

God?" and she said "I just don't have an interest like you have. I don't have any desire. I don't know why, I just don't have any desire to know about God."

Of course this was a woman who always went to church her whole life. She said "Well, I just thought I ought to go to church when you kids were growing up. Yeah, I guess I believe in God" And this was after the souls started dying and she said "Well, I figure now it is time for me to rest." See, that was fitting into the psychology of our planet that you get to retirement age and you just retire from thinking about doing anything. But you see people like Jimmy Carter who go and start Habitat for Humanity and I think that he and Roslyn are great and they act like your next door neighbors like "Jimmy and Roslyn: Hi, you want to come over for a chicken fry?" (*Laughter*)

But it is more than that. We need to think about understanding truth. Not just because...and I wanted to say to my (relative) "Don't you have fear of God, don't you fear the great unknown and what would you say you have done with your life?" That is what I wanted to say to her, but was more than that. It was why would a person quit struggling to know God? Isn't there something in a person that is natural to desire to know God? I think there is something that kills that in people. I'm going to find out what that is.

Question: It is common to think that if you live your life now, then the mystery of after death will unfold later on.

Answer: Yes some people think that when they die they will know everything.

Question: We are not supposed to know everything now because.....

Answer: Yes, *that is why the Sufis always said that if you don't have necessity you can't teach anyone spiritual things.* There has to be some kind of necessity because people-- there is something about humans that they tend to have spiritual sloth whenever they are comfortable. And it is a rare person that provides his own necessity. That is why people end up suffering a lot, sometimes their spiritual side wants to provide them with necessity so it sets up scenarios so they have physical suffering so that they will have spiritual necessity. If you understand that and you provide your own necessity, you don't tend to have to suffer. Suffering is merely the soul trying to say "Wake up. Listen to me"

But most people don't have souls now. That was the one thing that was the hardest for me as Linda, was looking out and seeing the souls dying everywhere. But if you trust in God you have to trust that no matter what free will produces, within a mass of humanity, that you can be holy. You can't always just struggle to find holiness in the world but you must just *decide* to be holy. That is where true trust comes. When you make a decision to be holy; impeccable, then you trust in God completely because *you* are trustworthy.

You see the only person who can trust in God is someone who is trustworthy, and who is constant to his soul. Such a person is constant to his soul and constant to others. He is trustworthy, and so trusts in God. Anybody who is inconstant, variable from day to day and who doesn't trust God falls readily into despair.

And you only become trustworthy and constant by doing something a little harder each day. Say you lie in bed for 30 minutes one day complaining and moaning and the next day only 20 minutes, or you just force yourself to get up.

The more you are disciplined in your lower life, the more you are disciplined in your higher. You have to be internally disciplined not so that anybody would know what you are doing. If you do a good deed, you don't tell people, you just do it. You think rightly and pretty soon it is automatic. The more impeccable you are, you force yourself to do things and it gets easier. When I was Linda and when all the alien stuff had started, I was not very disciplined. But I had such love for my children, that I wanted them to have a good world so I would force myself to try to understand the mysteries so as to help them. That was my motivation. You could say it was selfish and in many ways base in that; I have always told you not to care about your children more than anything else (or God). But that is a motivation in your earlier development, to think if you want your children to be happy or holy then you need to do something about the world.

People who don't have children they would have to think about "What kind of world would they want to live in?" You don't have to have children to be loving; you just think "What kind of world do I want to live in 50 years from now? 100 years from now?" You just struggle for that a little bit at a time. If you fall down and fail, you don't whine and apologize you just get up and do your best the next day.

Well, I will go home and rest, See you guys about 10:00 in the morning? You guys should go watch a movie....

END OF SIDE B

AUDIO TAPE #6 APRIL 12, 1995 Transcribed: Side A

Check: Which is my most disordered overlay? (Check Case of Adam the 1st three coordinates)

It looks like the **Communicative** is pretty disordered on you.

Centrifugal on C and

Magnetic Field on Sn and oh,

B is in the middle of something here. You are in the middle of doing some holy work with an aspect of the Holy Beings and my nagual. So you may have a little trouble dowsing for that reason because actually, a part of you is out and the Holy Powers are working on your centripetal overlays. In fact they are working on all of yours. You could say they are giving them an upgrade because as one evolves, these **Overlays become more refined**.

Complexity: You could say that there is still a 1-100 complexity but there is an aspect of color, trait and other things that are added. You could say there are geometric forms that would have say, 20 points added to it and that is your complexity.

Frequency: Then you could have it in a type of metal that signifies a certain frequency. If it was in silver it wouldn't be nearly as solidified as something like lead. So you have your frequency and then your complexity.

Beingness: Now supposing you have certain lights are shining upon it. Say first it is just black and white like an old 50's TV. Then suddenly it develops Light on the points. This is what I'm calling an upgrade. When you have been impeccable enough in your mind and emotions and in your actions, the Holy Beings upgrade you according to your impeccability and essentially it is automatic. However, should a person not be impeccable; and you see, an **Upgraded Beingness**, which I'm going to call this physical body with all of these overlays a "Beingness." I'm not going to call it your lower self, higher self or anything else. I will call it your "Beingness."

If your Beingness starts to align with Chaotic Beingness or Satanic Beingness then it would feed disorder on the Earth. For that reason they will downgrade people, they will take away the Lights and then everything begins to look dull. This is why some people who might be reckless, they maybe wake up and indulge in their thoughts or whatever and they forget to pray when they feel dull. They may forget when they feel that dullness in the eyes or the mind, with circular thoughts or something. They forget their holy state. But if a person is constant and enduring, then they train themselves that if they get the dullness, they will automatically pray for deliverance. **That is a constant person**; a person who is able to *use* their will to go toward their spiritual refinement rather than go to the past.

Almost everybody on the Earth, if there is a cloud of disorder in the room, they will translate it according to their memories of people they have known in the past or something that happened to them. They will then kind of get tangential and compare it to something in the now. In doing so, they combine death with life.

For instance, say there was a big party outside and there were thoughtforms that floated in your windows during the night and maybe there was some guy pining for a lost love outside, or maybe a woman wishing she had a house like she had grown up in or something like that. Those thoughts float in and the tendency is, and the normal human thing to do is to translate it to a longing for a past time in your *own* life or maybe you don't even think you are longing for it, but you just start thinking about it out of the blue. You translate it in your own computer files as *your* house, *your* past lover or whatever it is in the air.

For the average man this is not a very serious thing because they don't have much power in their thoughts. Their thoughts you could say, are at a very base level, they could be at a four or five complexity and frequency as well. So these thoughts that float in are not that much different. However, to do serious spiritual work a person has to be able to have thoughts that scan up and down; they are like an accordion. **Your thoughts must have great complexity** or else you couldn't understand many of the things you have been taught and your thoughts can also reduce down to focus on something; like a beam which would alter the frequency and the complexity, and then you *release* it.

The difference between an evolved man and the common man is that the evolved man has a Mercurial aspect in that he is able to expand and contract in frequency and complexity and in direction and focus. It is as though he is an organism that is ever moving and assessing and he is *choosing* what he selects. He has a sense of power in that he is not pummeled around by stray memories in the environment, or filaments of thoughts with dark forces on them so that he acts like a Pavlovian dog who reacts to the grid like the common man. An evolved man also, if he senses that his body is resonating with that thought grid that washes in from everywhere on the earth---let's face it, it is like a smog--*what he does is immediately reconnect to his Godly aspect by recalling something holy*.

If you finding yourself recalling something base or something from the past that is not holy--you see, because holiness--and I say recalling something holy even though it sounds like I am telling you to go to the past. What I want you to do is have something that is like a **Hologram of Holiness** that you carry with you always in the now. And that way, it is not recalling the past. It doesn't anchor you somewhere backward that weakens your power.

A Hologram of Holiness is something like; it is like a song. It is almost like in Silva mind Control; no, NLP. Neuro Linguistic Programming where they train you to anchor into a part of your body, whatever you want to activate, you push it into that part of the body and activate it. For instance if you are having constant problems with depression, they will have you think of when you are depressed on one spot and then think of the best time you ever had on another spot and then they will push them together to diffuse the depression, to merge them neurologically. There is something to that, but it has been greatly mis-used by people for financial gain and control over others. But it can be used for good if you for instance, think of a hand position such as this, where you are reminded (of holiness)-- like every time you pray-- you do a hand position.

Like the pictures of Christ for instance, you often see him doing this or something like it. So you get a hand position that anchors you into a sense of Godliness and then when the hounds from hell are around you, you do your hand position and take a body position that will anchor you back to your holiness, because we are talking about a neurological system (your body) that must be trained to anchor into holiness because it has spent many years just responding like an amoeba in a petri dish. So what we want to do is not be Pavlovian dogs to evil. We know that humans respond to stimulus in set ways and we cannot deny that we have a human physiological response to stimuli. So what we want to do is replace it. We replace it with something holy that triggers you into a mind-set of divine alignment.

In many of the pictures of Jesus you will see his eyes going up and this has kind of been mis-used as well by people who have been into meditation, in that they think that all they have to do is that-- (the eyes going up) and then they start combining that with meditation orgasm and thoughts of how to make money. So many people have mis-used the spiritual alignment by trying to prostitute it for some other purpose to get a rush, to visualize money or something and I am telling you not at all to do that because that is satanic. Any time you combine something holy with something base, for a motive that is not God's, then you will have lowered your spiritual lights into darkness and you will dim, and all of your lights will be taken away.

Question: (*Some words inaudible*)..Physical programming for that...don't you have to set it up? If you are going to do something in terms of that, what would the conditioning be...that would send us right back to where we need to be?....

Answer: What I would do is every time that; (pause). It is a shame that the Course of Miracles is so limited in that it didn't have what we needed to get beyond just the positive thinking kind of stuff. Because there are things in it that help you program your mind better than anything that I know. It is unfortunate that it stopped at the point where it should have kept going. But there are sayings in it such as "I am part of God, therefore I am very holy." I spent probably 3-4 years working with those thoughts to change my thought habits, physical habits, emotional habits and I would put it on a 3x5 card, carry it in my pocket and I would pull it out every hour and look at that. For one whole day, I would do that. I would absolutely do it for a whole day and anytime I got stressed, I would do it again. But then it got where the next day then I would have another one like "God is my strength, Wisdom is His gift."

Question: Affirmations if you say them for 28 days that changes your body...?

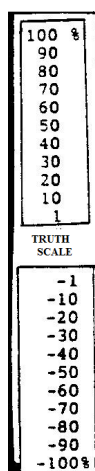
Answer: I would say that is true. The only thing that I have been hesitant about in the past in encouraging affirmations is that people use them to develop pseudo-good. They would have an affirmation "I am holy, therefore I can do anything that I want." It is like they made themselves their own god on one level and on the other level... "I don't need to worry because 'there is only fear and love'." Some of those are very bad: "There is only fear and love." Well, that statement implies that there is no evil. That is the bad thing about systems I sometimes think are satanically brought into the earth because 90% of them are good and then that 10 percent that isn't, will throw somebody off of the deep end spiritually, and they become kind of pseudo-good. I have seen this over and over again and a lot of them are dowsers where they seem very loving but they don't change spiritually, they become stagnant in their own smug self-assurance of their own divinity.

So it would be important for you to look at these affirmations, like when you are saying it in the morning the affirmation "I am part of God therefore I am very holy." I would take, you know your True God Scale that goes from 0-100 up and 0-100 down? I would call that your--

Truth Scale and I would say first of all: "Is this true?"

And then if it is not true; then you could ask "What is holy?"

Holy is doing the best you can every day with impeccability to the level of development that you have achieved. You could be 100% holy and that doesn't mean you are ready to float off of the planet. It means that you have done your best and that is all God ever asks. Unfortunately people who start thinking then that they can do anything and God will forgive them and they always think they've got a few loopholes, or that they are so important that they will never be driven out of the Garden of Eden and that is a terrible mistake.



So you want to say something like; first thing in the morning what I would do is say:

"I want to know how true this is: my Reason for Living is to serve God and Humanity?"

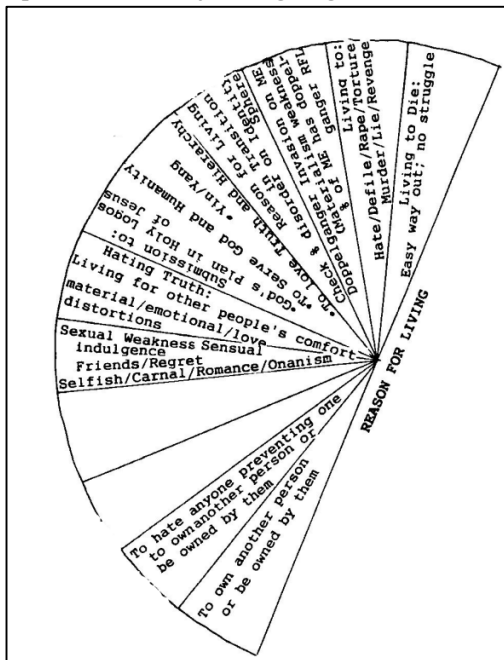
So I am just going to check you guys on it right now and you check yourself. Actually all of you dowse well for that.

Ask: "My Reason for Living is to love truth and hierarchy?" Check both Yin and Yang.

Now I want you guys to check yourselves at 6:00 this morning because this tells you the real you. The real you; and if you woke up before then, check it before then.

Question: Are we doing this on the scale 100%

Answer: Use 0-100% up or down and if you are satanic it would show on the down scale. If it is just not true, or you just don't give a shit, you will be neutral or just a little bit on the scale. If it is 100% heartfelt true inside, it would be up at the top. See, the real you is going to reflect in the hour before you wake up. So dowse that.



Question: The question is "My reason for living....?"

Answer: So you would look at it as "My Reason for Living is to serve God and Humanity" and check each component of that (Yin/Yang: Centrifugal, Centripetal, Magnetic Field, Communicative, etc). See what you are before you woke up and this is the real you.

Ask "Is it to love Truth and Hierarchy?" Ok, where is that?

Ask "To love Yin Hierarchy and to love Yang Hierarchy?"

Ask separately.

When we are in the middle of class, you guys can pull your body resonations very easily. But when it comes right down to it, when you are asleep, that is what shows and that is why a lot of times, I check you guys when you are sleeping.

What is also good to see is if you might have a second agenda underneath.

Check "Which of these other Reasons for Living might I have a sub-agenda?" Those will all show on the satanic scale and you want to see how strong your sub-agenda is, and you want to pray that your Reason for Living become holy. (Foot steps are heard outside) That is probably Br with the chart. (Br enters and says: What a walk!)

Question: To get rid of the sub agenda, do you use waveforms or a lot of praying?

Answer: Well, you have got to realize that there is some part of yourself that you are holding back from God, that you have a false god program, if you have a sub-agenda. It may be suppressed but then overnight it could pop into a primary position. Like at 6:00 AM what was your *true* Reason for Living?

Now, why does a person get intractable so that they get to the point where they just don't change?

I have tormented over this question and wondered if there was something I could do to help people who were slipping into intractability. *What I know now is it is all based on a fundamental decision to be loveless.* That is the root of all spiritual intractability. To be loveless includes, of course indulgence in romantic, sexual indulgences and it includes anything that goes before a person's love of God and Truth. Because a person can love another person only as much as he loves God and Truth and if that person loves romance, sex, thoughts of the past or fantasies about the future or anything, more than love of God then they don't love anybody and they have no constancy.

What kind of a parent makes the best parent? It is a parent you can pretty much rely on; that they will put food on the table for you, that they are not going to one day wake up depressed and not feed their baby. They not going to refuse to get the baby a bottle because they are having a bad hair day. That, on a 100% scale; is like, in order to go into spiritual study you have to somehow realize that in many ways you have chosen to be one of the parents of society.

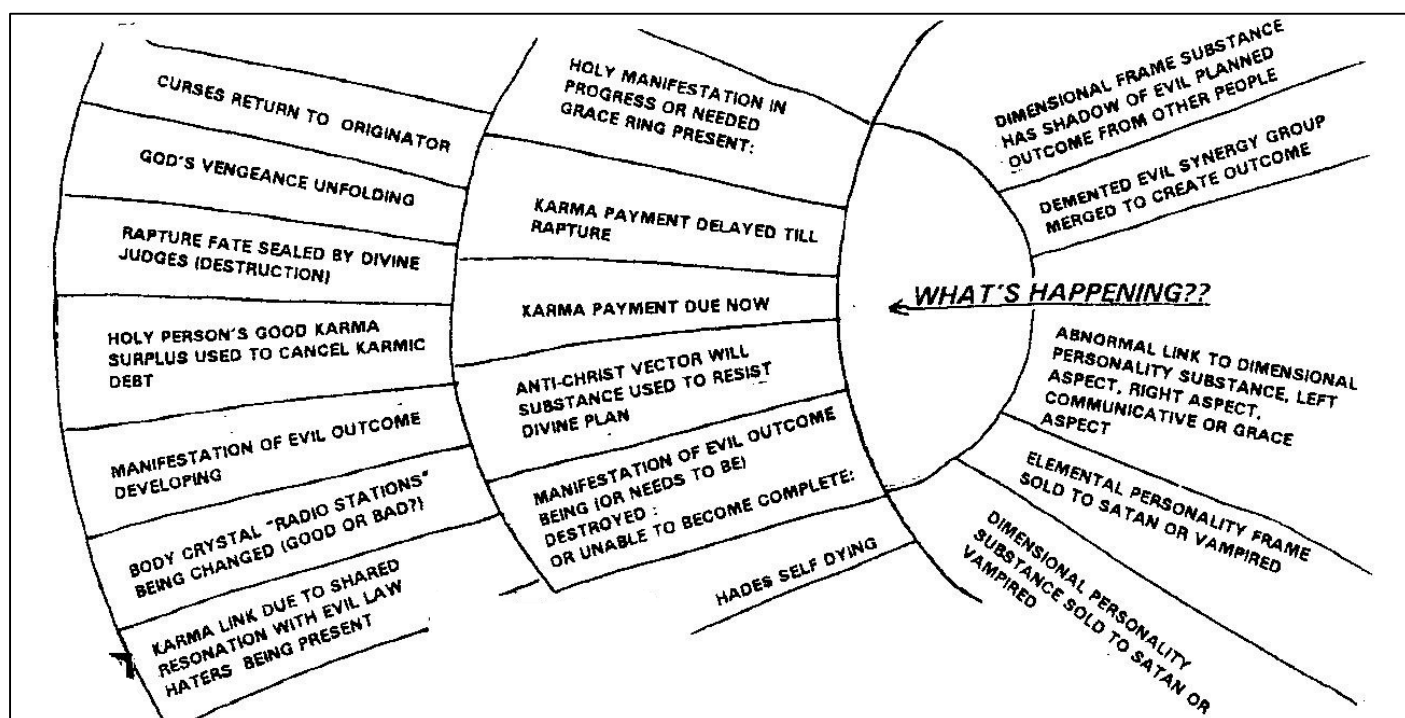
In other words you want to help lead the children of tomorrow into holiness and it is a position of responsibility because there is no other reason to study spiritual science. If a person does not care about helping save humanity then they become sorcerers, evil, and they use their energies to make curses if they get mad at someone. They use their spiritual forces to have demon orgasms. They use it to hook up with people, or to look important, to feel important. They use it with a lot of Silva Mind Control stuff, to get rich, or get friends or influence people. And that is not at all why we are here. And that is why you know we are holy.

Because if a person does not love impersonally, all of the children in the world, then they should not be in spiritual studies. A person who loves their child is constant. A person who loves humanity is constant. If you know that your purpose in life is to help humanity through these difficult times then you will wake up with joy that you have been given an opportunity to serve in a high way; that you have been given instructions on how to be a saint and remain a saint. You have been given a system every step of the way, you have been given companionship and encouragement every step of the way. You have been given materials to try to comprehend the mysteries of life; you have been given a light on the path.

And so you wake up and you should be joyful that your purpose for living has been found and when you wake up joyful then you say a prayer of thanks and you ask God what you should do *first* what you should do that moment. Even if your head is thick and you don't know whether you should go back to sleep or to get up; you ask God! You ask "God, is my head thick because I need to go back to sleep or am I supposed to get up and clear myself?" And you can be sure, if you dowse wrong and you dowse that you are supposed to lie down and go back to sleep, then if you find your mind wandering, you are just possessed!

Some of the most significant spiritual degeneration occurred in the early morning hours because of indulgence of thoughts and the instability of the spiritual self at night because of the fundamental lack of love which is always a choice. So what I found is that there is nothing anyone can do for someone that does not love. That person can be given opportunities to love but if that person is not constant, then they do not love. And if the person does not, eight mornings out of ten wake up with a prayer of thanksgiving in their mouth and instead wakes up morose, selfish, indulgent, thinking of the past, complaining, with circular thoughts and listening to every grid...if you wake up and you have only one (holy) sound in your ears working; then that is serious. If you decide to act or indulge in circular thoughts or actions because you haven't even checked whether you are listening to Chaos or not, despite what you have been told and you don't follow the guidelines given, for keeping your spiritual anatomy clear, then you don't love and you don't care. It is like what Don Juan said you become-- the common man thinks he is immortal and important to such a degree that he imagines that God will always rescue him.

See, we have death on our heels and that is the mark of a warrior. And that is not anything that should throw us off our track of holy service. In fact it should make us more impeccable. People who are selfish, though, when they have death on their heels they degenerate. People who love God, become more powerful. So what we are seeing today, with B is that B is becoming more powerful.



So one thing we should put on our charts if you are wondering why you are feeling funny sometimes? Or you might feel out of it? What do you feel, B?

B: A little spacy.

"What is Happening?" Chart

G: ↑What is happening is that you are being pulled up into the heavens for refinement. There may be times when aspects of you will be pulled up for healing but right now you are being pulled up for refinement. And they don't do that unless you have made significant efforts and they might have done this in some ways for all of you at different times. This seems to be B's morning.

Sn: When we were crossing a busy street we had to watch his every step. (*Laughter*)

B: It wasn't quite that bad!

G: That's true. When you are pulled up like that, you can ask "*What part of you is pulled up?*" And I would absolutely say: all of your body complexities. It is like when Jesus said the "Kingdom of Heaven is within you" it is as though the frequencies and complexities are altered as though the lights of heaven are shining upon you. And it makes your brain spin. It makes you feel like you could go through the wall. I feel sometimes like I could walk through the wall, and I try to. I mean I will just run into it without thinking because I can see between the pores of the wall. And if you look at people's faces when they are doing spiritual work you can tell the frequencies and complexities by their skin. There is something about the skin that changes with the frequencies and complexities and it is hard to see in florescent light, but the skin gets sometimes blue-white or something different. It looks smoother and sometimes when you are working in hells, and sometimes you have to work in hells, then you will be pulled, and you will feel or see the pain or the coarseness as you try to adjust your frequency and complexity to what you are dealing with.

So sometimes you may look in the mirror and you may look very bad. So you have to pray and get to the point where you get a gut feeling as to whether you are doing God's work or whether there is something you need to change.

You see, spiritual pain is not necessarily contamination, it may very well be that you are transmuting. So if you have trouble dowsing when you are in that state, you just pray and say "Dear God can you bypass my body's abilities right now and *tell* me if it is God's will or not God's will? Am I supposed to do something?" And you will get a feeling that is not like a dowsing response with your arms. It is a dowsing response that is perceived in your eyes and pineal where it is not even dowsing with your eyes. It is a sense of light like God is talking to you through light. And you can often **dowse it with your tongue** more easily than anything by using Up for yes or left or down; for Chaos or No.

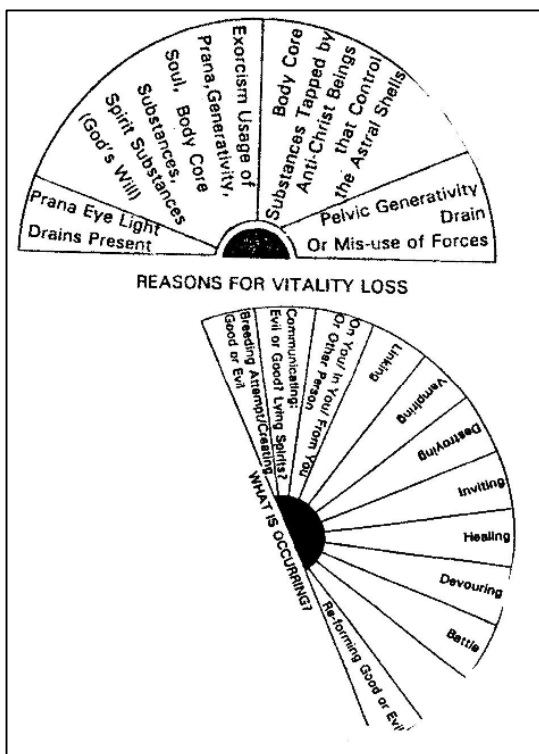
"Reasons for Vitality Loss?"; "What is Occurring?" Charts

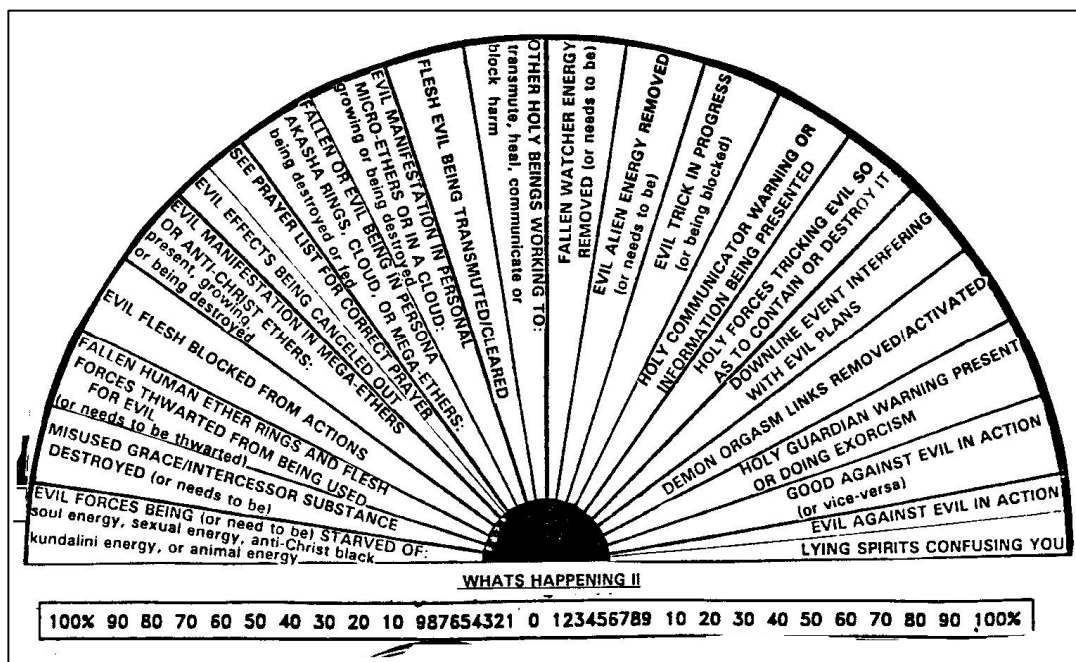
For instance if you check B with your tongue your pineal and eyes, ask "Is this beneficial what is going on with B? Is it good for humanity?" Very strongly. "Is it good for B?" "Is it good for us?" (*Laughter*) And if you wake up contaminated or you don't know what it is, you feel out of it, you don't know if you are out working or contaminated, then **pray** "Dear Lord, please tell me in Jesus Name tell me the truth! Is this God's will?" and then try your tongue dowsing up, and see if it is hitting the top as good.

Sometimes you are in a **transition mode** such as healing or alterations of body the systems such as this. B's actual body cells are changing and it may go on like this all day, I don't know. Yes, probably until 6 o'clock. So you may not be able to dowse all day. What do you do if you can't dowse and you can't even pray and can't even think? Sometimes you absolutely can't string two words together in your brain. You trust. What you do, you *think* of the angels above you, you think of God leading you every step of the way and you just **pray** "I trust in God. Dear Lord show me if there is something I'm to do."

B: Earlier when I felt spacy, I wanted to clear my Tisunals but I couldn't think of the word Tisunal. It was not a word that I could even pull in front of me to do it. I knew something was wrong and then I knew something was wrong when I couldn't remember that, and on the other hand I felt like the Lord was there and I felt I was going to be ok. I knew I would be ok.

Answer: Yes. That's it! That is because you have *chosen* to love truth, and you have chosen to trust God and you have been impeccable enough that in your hour of need, that trust is still there. The more you trust in times of darkness the more it is there in the worst night or storm. It is a habit. **Love is a choice and Trust is a habit.** If you love, you trust. You cannot trust without love. And you cannot Love without trusting.





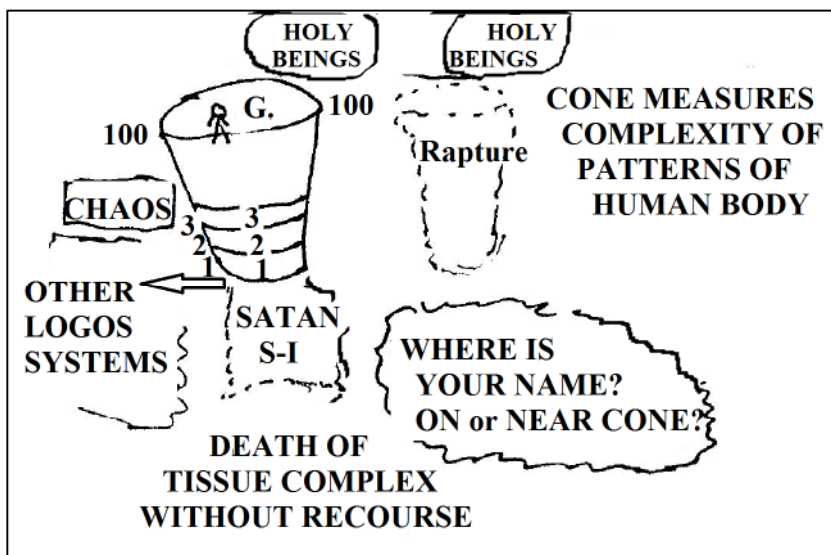
Ok, let's look over the charts (See Chart page 102).

Question: When you were going through the protocol you first dowse which overlay has a problem And then you determine the frequency and then do you ask for death frequencies or coordinates or both?

Answer: You could more or less assume they are going to be about the same thing. You could say "How many Death Coordinates?"

Question: If you find 3 or 5 death coordinates do you clear with waveforms?"

Answer There is specifically something on today's lesson (*written lesson not currently available*) that addresses that, the specific waveforms that seem to be strongly indicated were; and it had to do with **SHADOWS and ECHOES**. A lot of what you get on your body would be called shadows or echoes. **You disintegrate shadows and you burn echoes**. You don't even have to know how you do it; you can just go through the waveform pictures and charts to get used to the disintegrating.



There are different disintegration waveforms illustrated, but the Shadows are our major problem right now because they relate to the **Other-Brain Contamination**.

It seems a lot of it you can think of (with) your sternum. You try to pull **Shadows** through your sternum which are death patterns, and then you just *will* disintegration waveforms for all of those. And for **Echoes**, they seem to have to do a lot with satanic energies.

←If you look at the cone/cup here, you will see that underneath the regular Cone is an **Inverse Cone** where I have written "Satan"; and "S/I" or Succubus Incubus. That is where a lot of them come from.

A person who goes away from his soul would be down in the satanic complexity range. In other words he will have a complexity of 50% maximal but it will be satanic.

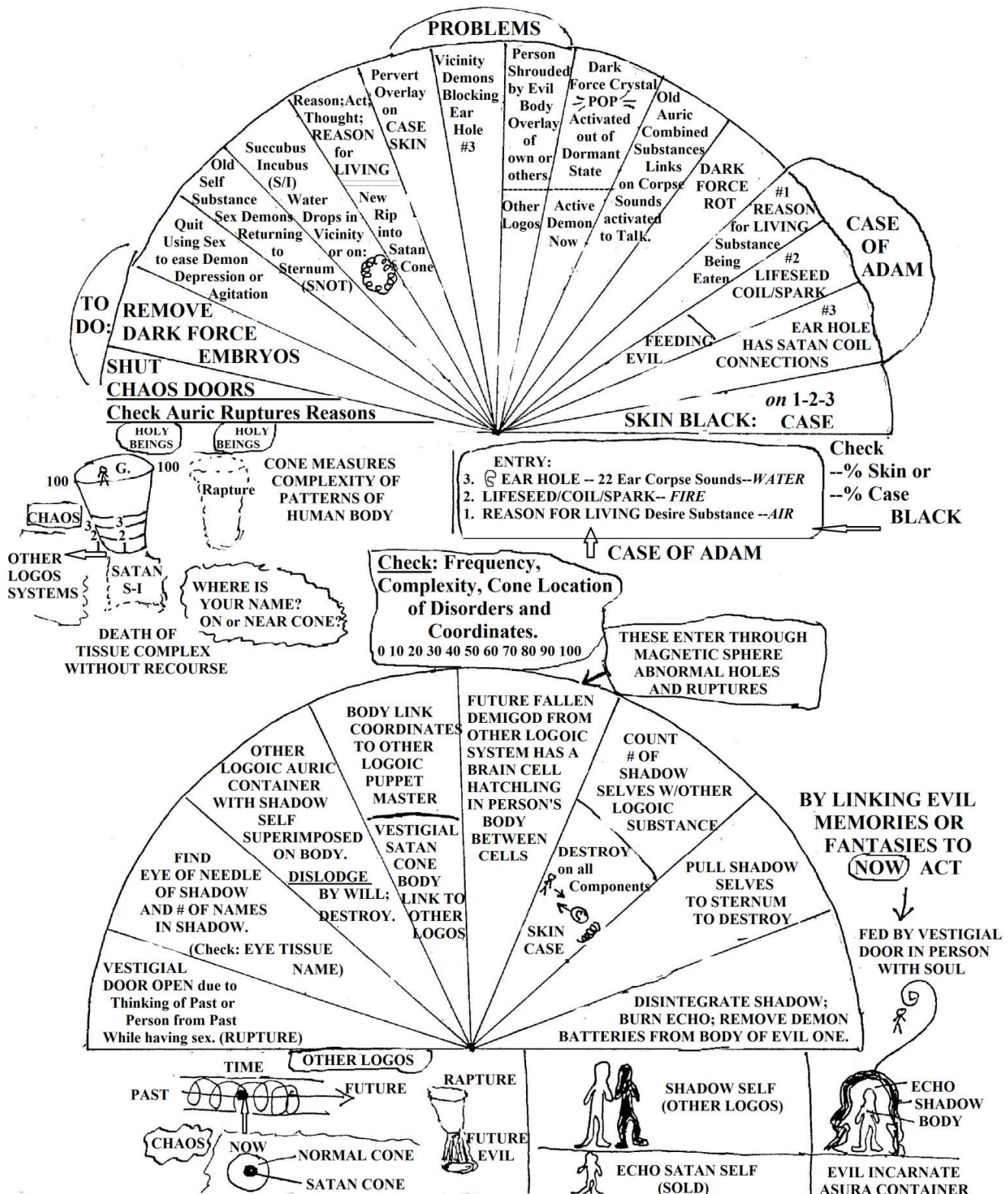
It is just like in the spiritual world, where you want to have a right hand sugar where you can get energy, but the left hand sugar you wouldn't be able to use it in this case. So the fats; a lot of them load up their brain, stores it and becomes toxic. So if a person chooses to go against the way the natural sugars are to be used, in other words the foods of your energy fields; you *decide* you want to be left hand it becomes something that weakens you, it becomes something that loads up on your body as a toxic substance byproduct that is *not* used to build, it is used to become toxic.

What are **Hakes**? Those are like hate demons. Those are just composed out of your own substance. Your own body then, can become a hate machine or a pervert machine, or a revenge machine, or a ‘Let’s go party and eat 20 course meals every day’ machine. If you use your substances for selfish indulgence rather than to do God’s Plan then the supply for refill will be cut off and that is just the way the law is.

And you still have to cut off the juice. It is wrong to keep fueling it. Sometimes it is correct in a time of great crisis when a person has hit rock bottom and they want to do God's will, that you can absolutely feed them some of your energy as an intercessor if it is God's will. And there have been times when it is has been God's will, and many times in the past it has been God's will in my case. A person who is impeccable tends to get energy refilled more readily because they have been worthy to receive help, their Tisunals are clean. The angels of God look upon them with honor as though they were co-workers. So there aren't a lot of drains.

←A larger version of this chart is on page 33:





CHECK FINGERS/TEETH DAILY

"Are you feeding evil?"

"Where do I have Coordinates?"

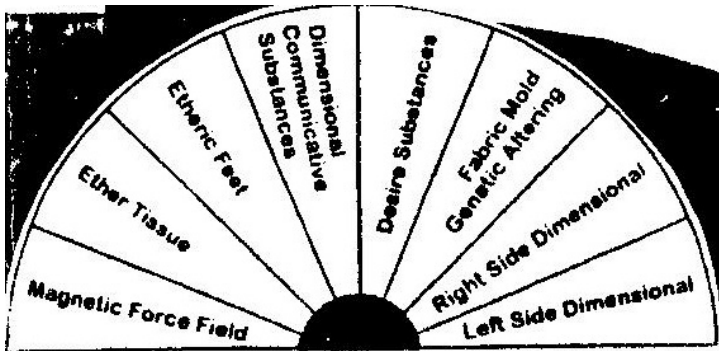
AUDIO TAPE #6 APRIL 12, 1995 Transcribed: Side B

Mexico Conference

....for their love of God.

It is interesting too that some people go straight down, in other words they go straight to an Inverse Complexity. In other words, they don't just flip the molecules to the left. What they do is they dig holes to Chaos. It is like the cups were made with little seams in a machine that puts two pieces of plastic together and left a seam. That seam is kind of a weak spot. Some dig holes into Chaos through merging or through--not because they are particularly loveless or because they think of anything particularly satanic--it is because they are *lazy*. That's all. If a person for instance, they might just lie in bed with all the death frequencies and they might not think them or recite them or circulate on them, but they just don't *do* anything. Then they tend to get holes to Chaos because the frequencies erode them until they dig in.

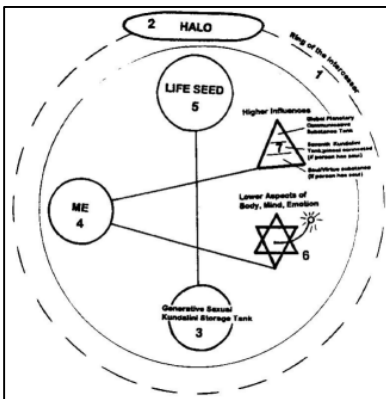
When one goes to the **Satan Cone** down below, it is as though you make an *active choice* to entertain a hate thought; entertain a Succubus/Incubus demon that is swimming around. But when the Chaos doors open, it is when you are lazy or indifferent. You lie in bed or watch TV with all your house full of demons and you don't clear it! And you think "Oh, I'm immune to that. I'll just say an affirmation." Then you go to bed and you are feeling pretty good, but then it erodes you during the night because the grid sounds and dark forces are very toxic to a refined person's magnetic field; *much* more so than an average person's.



And so you must clear the vicinity of all death frequencies in your vicinity that affect all of your **OVERLAYS**: That is your Magnetic Sphere, your Centripetal, Centrifugal, Communicative, etc. And if you don't, then while you are sleeping you will be eroded and you will just pop open like a ripe cantaloupe. You could say "I didn't entertain any thoughts! I didn't do anything bad!" Well, you had a sin of omission. You didn't clean your environment.

Question: Clear off all the worst on the overlays in the morning and evening?...

Answer: That's right and you do the same thing if you wake up at night and you are just bug-eyed, and you don't know why. It means that maybe a big cloud came in. And often you can just think of each layer while you are lying in bed and think of your sternum and try to Pull them, Burn and Disintegrate. Think of each layer and burn and disintegrate, burn and disintegrate, burn and disintegrate and then you will find then you can go back to sleep. Some people can't wake up when the room is full of demons, and others can't sleep when the room is full. Sometimes it is half and half, you feel half asleep and half agitated and you just lie there. In that case, no matter what it is, whether you feel sleepless or feel drugged and half asleep but you can't quite get a good sleep, you need to check how many death energies there are on each of those aspects.

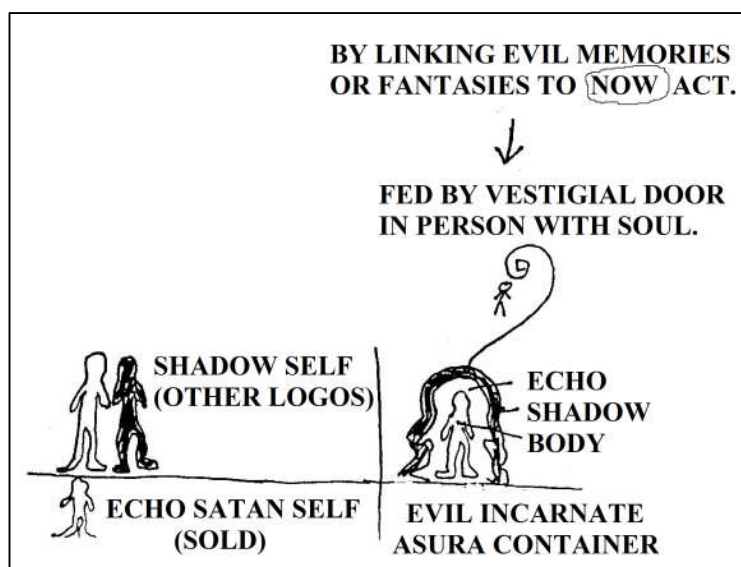


Question: Is there an order in which to clear from the worst?

Answer: If you can; mentally dowse which is the worst. I think it is very good to imagine the **Identity Sphere** and keep it in your mind and mentally dowse over it. But also you can just think of the different ones; *Centrifugal and Centripetal*, etc. (Coughs) See, something just hit me. The shadows fell. (Pause)

Oh something is dying. It is good, it is like a demon. Sometimes you will automatically clear something; you may automatically pull it in, something like a vacuum cleaner to blast on your chest, and if it is foul, you may cough because you are clearing it and you feel as if it is in your lungs. Sometimes the demons that are pulled may be (with) a Tisunal that has gone crazy and needs to be destroyed. It feels like you have absolutely pulled it down through into death which is under the Satan Cone, it feels like we are pulling it down to the bottom of the cone to where it is marked "Death." Is it God's will? Is it supposed to be dead? Yes.

Shadow Self; Echo Satan Self; Evil Incarnate Chart



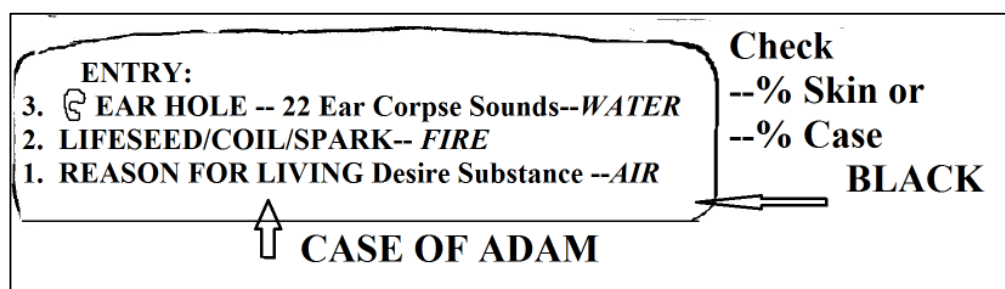
Now on the right side of this ← chart I have a picture of an **Evil Incarnate** where; and left to that is a **Shadow Self**. What I am seeing, and it is interesting that last night, a lot of times I do things and I don't know why and later on I find out why. Yesterday, when I came back down the stairs I pointed my finger at that pervert and shot my will and intention out to him (the waiter in the restaurant); it was not just to blast his demonic forces. What it did was help me to see, because it blasted all of you guys too, and what it did; I could see a shadow-self sliding to the left. It might have been to the right but it looked to the left.

What I saw was; the force that I blasted showed me something that was hiding on all of you. I saw him very strongly, and what it was, I was thinking "What is it that I am sensing but I can't see on you guys that is like him?" It was something that is like his, but very small,

minor, and I couldn't see it. And I didn't consciously go down there and intend to shock you guys. What I did though, I blasted the daylights out of the whole group and it was interesting, virtually all of you were standing around, weren't you? And I saw varying degrees of a **Shadowed Self** go to the side and then I saw it and then I knew. The darker the shadow, the more serious the condition.

So then I tried to understand it in the following hours, during the night and this morning. I realized during the night while I worked on clearing these; it seems like all the genetic pools and all the peoples of the Earth have been soiled by the grid of thoughtforms and carnality that have permeated our existence on Earth. This is why it is so hard to teach Law and Virtue because people are constantly inundated with soot from this dark. You turn on the TV and everything is about sex and violence. Everywhere you look at people's faces and if you can hear them thinking and all they are thinking about is money, sex, food, drugs, alcohol. They don't tend to think about God.

Well, what I found was that it was virtually impossible to escape having that soot develop over your complexities, over your Cone, the 1-100 Cone. But that you guys were pretty good at not paying attention and feeding that shadow. If you feed the shadow it absolutely becomes like a doppelganger double of you that has a life of its own and it goes places. It becomes alive.



Question: --

Answer: Yes, it is like a shadow that goes to people. I would see the shadow sometimes and it was hard for me to see it very well because I could see the top, one aspect of it, but it was partly on that third step (Case of Adam), the water aspect.

So it is the #3: Ear Hole that has to do with Corpse Sounds and the Water Aspect, and I would only know that when the shadow was around my ear, my ear would go crazy. I would want to dig a hole in my ear and I feel it now because we are talking about it.

Whenever I bring something up that is a disorder in anyone in the room sometimes I keep talking about to dredge it out. What happens with these shadows and things like this; it is another you, and it may be very minor but it ought to be destroyed because it is like a ghost that is always haunting you and many people are born with them. I'd say most babies are born with them but they are totally embedded and so you don't see them. It is like a cancer throughout the body. You normally don't separate from it.

Remember when I used to say look people look swarthy "swarthy factor" and that it had nothing to do with the skin color? It has to do with the shadow. That is what I meant! But I didn't know it. It was the shadow.

Ask “How much of the shadow has been fed?”

“Do they have more than one shadow that makes them swarthy?”

Question: Last night with the blasting, aside from scaring the shadows out of us, did you blast the shadows in each of us?

Answer: I couldn't do it with one blast. I had to take them individually. Ok, there is one shadow I left for demonstration purposes in BJ. Sorry, that you were the only one that didn't get the removal.

B: Thanks for volunteering. (*Laughter*)

G: What I want you to do with the shadow, I want you to *think* with Lehys in the heart and see on the left side and gaze at BJ-- take off your glasses, BJ-- and look at his eyes. I want them to see if they can see the emanation of the shadow. See it is still in there, but it is slightly off kilter. What I did was knock each shadow just a little off kilter to get it loosened it up. If we had an aura meter--but I can use a pendulum.

If I look at BJ I am just going to ask (to clear the SHADOW): (*Dowsing Chart page 101*)

“Which layer am I going to focus on to dowse this?”

I'm going to focus on the Communicative at about 30% complexity and 80% frequency.

See, I am **turning the dials of my perception**.

You could make a little KNOB ILLUSTRATION, like a knob inside a knob using a brass brad in the center.

You could put a **Dial in the middle** which would be something like **Frequency** and

One for **Complexity** and

One for which **Waveform** to use;

And for which **Overlay** the Centrifugal/Centripetal/etc. outside of that;

And you would have a **Directional Focus**, North, South, East, West, Up and Down.

Ok, so say, it is ok for me to do this.

I am only going to tune into the Shadow and nothing else.

I am not going to tune into his normal auric fields.

This is where the dowsters go wrong. They don't have enough sense to know you have to **turn perception dials**.

They say “Oh, your aura is big, that is good!” or “Your aura is dented here and that is bad.” What they don't realize that the rest may be inflated and the other part is normal and they think any energy is the same.

They don't understand the dials of perception.

➤ So I am going to ask to sense his Shadow. It is hanging out of his back more, it kind of goes to here.

➤ It is though it is like he has a body that is slightly out, so I am going to hit the shoulder of his Shadow

➤ It feels like it is slightly off kilter towards the back. The Shadow is right there.

I'm going to will it to die (Pause).....

I'm going to put the residual in me to get rid of it faster. I just breathed it in.

There may be more but I want you to look at my eyes and then at BJ eyes and see if you see the difference. I am taking in remnants of the Shadow so I should start looking somewhat not as holy, more swarthy, and more like a normal person. And BJ is starting to look different.

Now I see his ECHO.

➤ I want you to remember that the echo is perceived as though it is of the same frequencies and complexities but it has a lot to do with a satanic twist of matter like a left hand molecule.

➤ So what I am going to do is ask for wherever I find an Echo on him, I'm going to pull the Echo energy out.

➤ Technically you would have to say “Am I checking his Communicative, Centripetal, Centrifugal or Magnetic Field?

Eventually you get to where you see them all at once. You get **Split Vision**.

All I am doing is interpreting with the pendulum the energies that I am sensing.

You don't have to use a pendulum but it is very good when working with each other. I would like for you guys to check each other for these things today and practice sensing and magnifying your pendulum which is actually your hand.

I remember my sister said “You are moving it with your hand!” and I said “Sure I am!” My hand is what is perceiving it, it is just that I am magnifying it. Your hand is what dowses, not the pendulum.

What you could do with each other today,

Is go over your energy fields, check each of the overlays

And look for disorders,

Will the disorders to disintegrate and burn in the holy Name of Jesus.

Now, an ECHO does not make a person look swarthy. (Echoes) tend to have an animal overlay to them.

I want you to look at BJ. He still has some Echoes and I want you to watch him and there is something about a person that they may look brighter and less swarthy but they tend to have a--there is something about it. Even though I have removed one echo, there is something animal about it.

Why is it that some days you look in the mirror and you look good, you look refined? And then another day there is something about you that looks coarse or animalistic? That is when you have the echoes.

If you look “Swarthy” it means you also have the SHADOWS.

➤ You see “swarthy” by looking on the left side with your left side of awareness.

➤ You see echoes--for me, I feel it in my uterus. I think you guys might feel it in your navel.

➤ You might check to see if you can feel or sense echoes by concentrating on your navel.

The reason you concentrate on your navel is because many of these are crystals that are actually in your tissues that are making a *sound*. It is like they take on a pitch like a glass that has been formed that when you hit it, it makes a certain pitch. The shape affects the pitch. These things are absolutely crystallized. They are harder to break down; they are slower to break down than the shadows.

Question: The Echoes you burn and the shadows you disintegrate?

G: With **Echoes** you might have to use **Waveforms** as well and

Often you have to use your **Will and Intend Substances** and other holy energies at your command.

The more energies (you have at your command); the more power you have by the attainment of more energies, and the faster you can break down the Echoes.

Now I am just scanning the different **Overlays** in my mind.

Now it seems like there is a kind of **Vacuum** where those crystals went out.

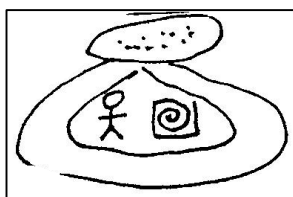
So I want to put in a **healing energy** that fills the spaces where the crystals were popping and disintegrating. In other words I want to replace it with something so that there is not a vacuum remaining where something is removed. So I want to put in holiness (**Azoth**) wherever there is; oh I have found a few more echoes that were hiding. When you blast with holiness if there is anything remaining, it will fight you. (Pause)...

Now let me look at your eyes. I want you to look at BJ's eyes, do you see the holiness within them? It is like he has a different emanation completely. Can everyone see it? (Laughs) Your expression looks a little weird, but you look like a choir boy. How do you feel? Do you feel anything different, do you sense or see?

Learning to detect things physically is important. That is how you are going to know If you are in trouble or if you are doing anything wrong.

BJ: I can't say I feel anything different. I feel a slight tingle.

G: (Pause) I am tracking something. Now sometimes you are going to find after a person has been contaminated and always has, that there is an auric layer that is not one of the (normal) overlays; not centrifugal, centripetal, etc. I am dissipating it. That is a **Dissipation Waveform** when you go like this (*not available*). What am I dissipating?



Oh, it is an **Asura Construct**. It feels like a coil with a box around it (*See also Chart page 107*). It has a shape to it. If you get used to sensing shapes with your hands and it may have to be your right or your left hand, and say you feel something funny but you can't translate it to your mind, you might be able to draw it or trace in the air and then you will get a clue. Pretty soon you will start noticing that anything with a coil or a box around it, tends to be like an **Obsession Construct Asura** thing; and those; how can you guys remove them?

I'm removing them differently than you probably will. I think you would remove them by throwing them in the sun.

A lot of things you can remove by throwing them in the Sun, or the Moon at night. I don't know why, but it just works.

Question: Is there an Asura Construct....?

Answer: Yes, it seemed to be an **Asura Construct Obsession**. What I find is that I have to reel parts of them in to BJ's sternum and then I have to blast it with a Sun or Moon energy and that seems to get rid of a lot of it for some reason and then I have to see if I need to do anything else. These are abnormal to our system substances.

Question: This may be off the topic, but why do I keep getting pictures of Se and La together? Is this something that I am seeing from the past, or is there a reason I'm telling you? It happened when I woke up this morning I was trying to understand why I saw these women together. I can see them as sort of conspiring relative to myself.

Answer: No, it is important that you notice that.

What I want you look at this group picture (of students/ex-students) and ask:

“Whose eyes--” and it may not be anybody on this list, but it may be somebody like that--

“...are Se and La looking through right now?”

“Individually or whatever?” See if they are looking through their own eyes.

Question: I keep seeing Ji, I don’t know. And Gar

G: Yes. It is very hard to see, because they are all in these Brains together.

BJ: Does this have anything to do with the Shadow, the Echo or Asura?

G: It has to do with the *Abnormal Asura Construct*; the substance that doesn’t belong in this world.

It is interesting how it is very hard to differentiate among those core people.

What is even worse you could ask:

“Where is the tissue complex?” and you could use a world map right here.

Ask: “Where is the tissue complex of those people that I am sensing?” or

“How many tissue complexes are there that I am sensing?” Sometimes you will see five faces and it might be two Tissue Complexes and you can hardly tell, since they are all each other.

Ask : “Where are the tissue complexes that I was seeing in the night?” It doesn’t matter what faces you saw.

Student: Heading towards South America I don’t know if it is Mexico, but they are heading in that direction.

G: Yes, you are exactly right. Now, look at...

C: Does that mean they are tracking us, or they are standing.....for you?

Student: I got the impression that we might be heading down towards them.

G: That’s right. Now ask “What is their reason for living, or reason for what is behind this?”

Student: Torture and murder.

G: Torture and murder that is exactly right. They have that whole scenario planned.

Student: Sorry, this was a side-track issue.

G: No, it isn’t a side-track it is entirely relevant.

Student: They were bothering me.

BJ: Yesterday I had a jingle in my mind “*Nobody doesn’t like Sara Lee.*” (Laughter)

G: So what we want to do; we need to try to get rid of--oh what else we could do is to:

➤ Look at this Cone and say when you woke up this morning,

“Where was that Se/La (Sara/Lee) complex? Where were they?”

To me it feels like it may be death frequencies and dark force rot, too.

But they are not all rotted they still have ambulatory forms.

Ask : “How many coordinates do we have to rotting substances and how many are to substances that still have light sources?” That is what I am worried about, that some of it is not rotten.

Say if Student sees the image, or BJ hears the jingle in his brain, ask

“How many evil coordinates are there connecting me or anyone to this being that wants to kill and torture?”

And you can easily see; if you keep seeing a face, you can bet it is either a Satan, Chaos Cone or Death.

“How many coordinates are rotting?”

“How many are still able to feed?”

That is what worries me because they won’t give up if they keep getting food.

C: Where are they getting food from?

G: It is very tricky with faces. I’m getting that they are going through my (relative) and then I see an Ss and then I see La again and then I see Sn! They are going through Sn. Then I feel a fighting going on. So I ask where are Sn’s coordinates linked? Chaos. So we can ask “How many Chaos links does Sn have?” And we need to check which focus, it might be more than one. I know she has communicative coordinates, centrifugal coordinates and abnormal coordinates.

So we need to add to the list ABNORMAL COORDINATES.

B: Are they all going through Sn?

G: No, they are not *all* going through Sn. (Laughter)

What I get is a **Pervert Overlay on the Case Skin** of RP. And there is a pervert overlay on the Case skin on BJ.

And I am thinking of the Case of Adam, the bottom three coordinates. This is another aspect of a shadow that is not the same. The reason this is hard for me to see of course, is because *it is in the Case*. But I know it is there.



One way to say it is

"What percentage of (the skin is BLACK)... "See, this question won't work.

You can't check the percentage of the skin that is black, it won't show, **so you ask:**

"What percentage is GONE?" 94% of (BJ's) Case Skin is gone.

See, whatever this is, is eating the Case and RP is 75% gone, A is 21%, Sn is 97%, B/none, C/none, Cel is 21%.

C: So what we need to do is stop them eating the Case if it is getting that high....

G: **We are going to think of their Cases and ask** "How many....";

These feel to be **Invisible Coordinates** and you can find them through the Holy Beings, which will tell you

"How many invisible coordinates do they have?" 94 or so. So ask "How to remove them?"

I am getting "Sever Spirit link" if I looking at this chart (See Charts page 16, 23). (G. coughs and gags, leaves the room.)

(Break in tape)

If you find yourself getting sick when you are trying to clear something and this happens as you get more spiritually sensitive, then don't make a big deal about it. Just go upchuck and come back. Like I just went in there this morning and blew about a half a gallon of blood out of my nose. My nose started hemorrhaging. You just do it, and go on. God will give you the strength and endurance to do what you have to do. I don't know, you may never do that. It may just be because I am formless but I know you are going to get if not already, certain physical reactions that may be unpleasant. You just look at it as "Oh well, that is what it is." Cel back there gets them all the time, don't you?

Cel: Yes, and I don't exactly endure them quietly. (Laughter)

B: You are going to let the world know.

Cel: Oh, absolutely.

B: Drama Queen...

G: That is why we call her Camille now: "Oh, I'm dying my ear is bleeding!..."

B: No suffering in silence...

G: Might as well enjoy it.

B: A martyr...

Ok we get "Sever Spirit." **Ask** "How many spirit links does this have?" I'll see if I can figure out why these come in. (Pause) I think there are a lot of spirit links in the room, abnormal spirit links with the thought; here are the exact thoughts: "This bitch is going to die" is what they are saying. Just ask how many voices are in the room and they don't say "G" or "LG", saying "This bitch is going to die" How little many voices do you get? (70) Yes, there are a lot of them. So I want to see, and one good thing; could you find a Mexico map? We better see where the voices are coming from before we break the links to us. We might as well find where they are coming from because they are coming from physical bodies that are evil incarnate.

C: Is it coming from somebody here?

G: Yes it is someone in the room and you could say that BJ and RP are transformers for them in that they are picking up the signals and radiating them to the room. But we might as well use that as a radio and try to see if we can see where they are in Mexico so we can avoid them.

B: Can they come through the guy downstairs in the restaurant?

G: Since they don't know him, it is unlikely.

B: They have to have someone they know?

G: Yes and besides, dark forces of a high level don't want to work through--especially-- a shell like him. They want someone that knows us and somebody that can still tap any energy. They would love to tap into your energy. You know, you are really the crème de la crème for the spirit food. What I would like is for A and C to dowse this. B is still out and up.

B: Last night I got very embarrassed when you did what you did (confronting the waiter).

G: Good.

B: I realized later that I didn't want to face people like that. So I prayed to the Lord to give me the strength to be able to recognize evil like that because if I didn't, I would never be a warrior.

G: That's right and when you did, your whole shadow was different than the others. It floated out and up and that is why you are holy today.

B: And that is why I could see BJ and sense it when we focused on the shadow (during the lecture) and I could feel that better than I could ever sense that before.

G: That's wonderful. See, that is why coming from a state of 'Don't Know' is important. (Confronting the waiter) might have seemed like one of the weirdest things that anyone has ever done that was totally crazy, and I could hear the

thoughts, but it didn't matter. I knew I was supposed to (confront him) and I didn't know why. It was to shake your shadows loose. See, it is important that even I didn't know what it was, because you might have picked up the agenda. So I knew I was supposed to come back downstairs and blast the living daylights and shock you guys by being so inappropriate and cussing him, which is so shocking. And what did Don Juan say about embarrassment and fear? It was like (*student's responses included "Oh my gosh, she is slipping out for sure!"*)

C: I had a different fear to B. I had a fear when you did that I thought it was because the waiter wanted more money so I said to you that was not the case, he just wanted to be paid. My fear was that people at the other table knew the guy, and I thought someone was going to grab you. I thought something was going to happen to you with the way you were and ...

G: See, I knew what everyone in the room was thinking and the guys at the table that kept looking at us? Do you know what they were looking at? They heard me say he was a pervert and they already knew it. And they were telling each other "How did she know that? How did she know that he buys boys?" And then they were looking at me, they thought I was a *Brujo*. They were looking at me because they knew him and I could hear their thoughts. They were astonished before we ever got up.

B: They were definitely astonished.

C: And the other people faces, they were too. But (was still) afraid they would grab G...

G: Oh, heavens, they wouldn't dare. The word was already out that there was a sorceress in the room.

BJ: All I could see was three individuals and I saw their faces. The only thing I could think of, was that they had respect. That's what I saw.

G: Mexicans like sorcerers.

B: They wanted to see. They were being entertained.

G: They weren't about to come near me because they thought "*My god she is putting a sorcerer's curse on him and he will die*" at the table with the men. And they were kind of bemused and shocked and fascinated.

B: Yes, definitely. It was kind of watching a bull fight.

BJ: The last thing they were going to do...

B: (The waiter) didn't look at any of us.

G: It was fine because the whole intention of spirit was for *you* guys to get shook up, not for him.

Sn: Most of us, except one or two, try to act very properly in public, so it was great for us since we are very sensitive to that.

BJ: It was funny how that whole thing came about. You were headed upstairs and Sn was too and I heard A who was trailing and I heard A call Sn! So I called Sn down. And I guess if A hadn't said something I would have kept on walking. We were separated.

Cel: Yes I was on the way upstairs and I was halfway down the stairs when I was called.

G: I didn't think about it. When I heard, I just went right back down. It had nothing to do with money. It was just on the agenda. And thank goodness, just like B last night, in the middle of the night when I went to my room I was praying "God's will be done" and saying my prayers; and that is why B's shadow kind of floated out. And with C, it wanted to go out at an angle. For A the shadow went out like that. And it took literally all night to whittle away at them. Sn's went *down*, it tried to hide. Cel's went out and was gaseous. Yours was actually pretty easy, it was like a big fart. (*Laughter*)

BJ: Shadows have been building up over the years?

G: (They are built up) depending on any personal weakness.

The SHADOW is the magnification of your personal weakness. It is any way that darkness enters you. It is that part of the grid you listen to and without the shadow it will be easier for you to hold your corpse sounds and your ear sounds.

I didn't understand why every time you go to sleep, your sounds screwed up and it was because of your Shadow. Because when you go to sleep the shadow goes and wanders the Earth and does whatever weakness its propensity is. What you would never think of doing in your waking life, your shadow will go and maybe imagine itself in a mansion and lots of money.....

END OF TAPE SIDE B

AUDIO TAPE #7 APRIL 12, 1995 Transcribed: Side A

MEXICO CONFERENCE

In spiritual science, (if one has) the “State of “Don’t Know” you tend to be lead to the right maneuver but you don’t have a clue as to why, at the time. (*Referencing G’s confronting the waiter at the restaurant*).

RP: The funny thing was (at the dinner the night before), when the money was on the table it looked like there was too much money so I gave A back 50 which was too much.

B: You didn’t count it either; you just knew that you had to pull money out of there.

RP I gave it back to him, I thought “There is 250 there and it is 50 over” and when I think of it now, it seems ridiculous.

G: Well it should have been 50 over because he shouldn’t have charged for that hideous food that he gave me or for the waters (?). He should have given us the water. So as far as I’m concerned it was 50 over. (Laughs)

RP I had given it back to A, so when we walked away, I didn’t know what (the waiter) was talking about! I thought he was pointing to the 11 cents.

B: That is what we thought, that it was a point of a fraction of a peso problem and not a 50 that RP had picked up

G: See, that was perfect. The spirit moved RP to give the money back to A so that this would happen.

B: And how strong a pull *you* had to go back down to into that place. It was so strong.

G: Oh, what I did was go upstairs to fool them by going away. They thought “Ok, she has left” and then I went back down and it stunned all of you, because if I had still been down there you would not have been stunned, except that I went up and came back down.

BJ: That’s true.

B:It seemed you were hitting the wrong problem since it had nothing to do with the tip.

C: I wanted clarification I thought she was upset and that she wanted us to give him more. I just wanted to clarify the line...

G: Oh, no I don’t care about money at all. I knew I was supposed to go down there and holler. So I did. These things are strange. I don’t know what will be next in the agenda. You see, sometimes you have to *pull* these shadows out and other times you have to *shock* them out. I have seen things in you guys. Remember, C. When I said I saw something peeking out your eyes now and then? I was wanting to get hold of it and yank it out. So I would say something, and if I saw her irritated or bothered, I would say it more, then she would get so much self-control that the thing would crawl back down and it didn’t matter what I said so I would have to stop because it had figured it out.

You see, you have to *surprise* the dark forces much as you do yourselves because they need to feel like they are off the hook. So by going upstairs, by absolutely not thinking about anything and when I went back down I wasn’t thinking anything. I just blasted the shit out of all of you and it moved these dark forces. I wonder if that was the one that was peeking (out of C). I think it was another one, I don’t think it is a shadow or an echo. It’s a....

B: I even get her irritated. (Laughter)

G: You have to pull this one out, then.

B: I’m working on it.

G: You know what this feels like. It feels like a **Ghost Self** of an earlier time. A ghost self of you remains. Why? Normally I say when you walk from one day to the next, and you have three days of snail slime that eventually goes away. Your old self fades. Like you could make a nice drawing for our book or something, it could be a drawing of a man and then a ghost (shadow) walking out like a Gene Maury book with exorcisms where the cover has a nice picture of shadows.

For some reason you have one that is from a long time ago; 22 years ago. Somehow there is something that you reacted to that caused you to disassociate your spirit from your body. A lot of times there is something that just rips a person free. You could think of it as your etheric body as just being ripped free. It’s actually on someone else but it is the ghost of the other person that is on you. It is like part of you is on them, it is like a loop, your spirit from 22 years ago is clinging to one person but then some part of them is; it is like a mirror. They don’t have much to...whoever it is, it is not the same. It is like I am holding the mirror and it is a mirrored reflection of you, 22 years ago through somebody else’s eyes.

B: Is it (*name*)?

G: It may be they are stacked people because I am getting demons in the mirror. It is like looking in the mirror. Mirrors are good tools to pull this kind of thing out. Does anyone have a hand mirror or a make-up mirror? I think we can pull it into a mirror and then I think we can get rid of it.

C: Remember that one time you said there was something coming up, coming back up and then back down? I have to say that for the first time I felt it! That there was something funny and I could feel it and as I’m talking right now I am getting hot. It is like getting the flu (with a) need to be yanked out. The first time I met you, you said something about it and then

the second time I got very sick at the conference and you had said “It is not ready yet to come out.” You had worked on a bunch of things and it was not ready yet. That was a couple of years ago.

G: The mirror may help. Let’s see if I can figure this out here. (Pause) Oh, I can see something is starting to pull on it and it pulls back. Ok, I’m still not sure what it is, but I can see the shapes of it. I’m starting to pull on it downwards but what we are going to have to do; that mirror will work with it more easily. What I want, and this sounds strange but put your right hand over the mirror where you can see the reflection. Think of your right hand as having a link to this old spirit obsession or something with the right hand and there is like a....

B: It looks like it is a tumor

G: You know, I think that is what it is.

C: That would cause dizziness, right?

G: I think it might be connected to her pituitary gland and let me look at the chart. Keep holding it; I’m sensing there is a name there. It feels like a preacher.

C: (Name) who was a 7th Day Adventist?

G: It may not be exactly a preacher. Was there anything like a seminar teacher, a male? I get a sense of you being in a class or something and someone standing and teaching, a male, like an authority figure, or a teacher.

B: A ---?

G: Yes, especially a ----. I’m getting something with an ‘Fr’ sound I don’t know if it is his name or something else. For some reason I am getting the name Francis, but I don’t know if that is an intermediary or something else. But it is the name of maybe a building, not St. Francis; Francisco? Have you been in San Francisco?

C: Many times but not....

B: That was where they were located.

C: I think they were filmed at the St. Francis Hotel. Is there a St. Francis Hotel?

G: It was the name of Francis, but it didn’t seem like it was very [--].

C: What is the hotel in Boston, the big hotel, an old one? The Copley Plaza.

G: It is not like you have to know everything about it, all you have to do is hone in, to put this this mirror up to see that it is looking out. It looks like it is starting to go into the mirror. Mirrors are very strange. This is like a Castaneda/Don Juan (maneuver). He would hold the mirror or look under the water, to show him the demons in the water or mirror. And I have (seen) some demons in the mirror. There are a lot of legends about vampires not able to (be seen) in mirrors, their reflection. I think what they mean is that some things only seem to have a left side and not a right side. Their right side is vampired on somebody else. And this I wouldn’t call left or right, it is an abnormal substance.

C: Could be Ph (another Ph) I met her about 25 years ago?

G: It is winding down so we....I get a lot of Francois but it is not (anyone we know) but a pooling of energies.

C: It is like my hand is pulling in.

G: Your palm is strangely colored. This light is terrible but at a certain point I saw red blotches showing up like fireballs; strange. I can’t explain exactly how I am doing this, but what is happening, as the mirror reflects, I can grab it out of the mirror into me, but I have to see it pulled through the mirror to do it. Let me see if I can figure out why. (Pause) Oh, because it is; ok I know now.

The mirror, remember how I’ve talked about the mirror?

➤When you hold it in your hand there, I am able to bounce it off the mirror between the Cones and I can grab it up here without having to go down there which is energy efficient.

➤So I am bouncing it off its wall in the Satanic Cone onto the Upper Cone and I didn’t know what I was doing but I could tell I was pulling it out.

➤As it hits the mirror and bounces up, I grab it. It is like there is a light ray that bounces up and then I pull it.

BJ: And what bounces off the mirror is the satanic ghost?

G: Yes. You normally wouldn’t be able to see anything that is based down there except that you can see her *body* react to it. Remember when her eyes would get more sampaku and weird and then you could see something peeking out? That would be whenever it would try to look through the mirror through her eyes, it was trying to see what was going on in the room! Why do these things try to look through the mirror? Why do they try to look out? They want to see what we are doing! (Laughter)

C: They wouldn’t just know?

G: No. They have to have a mirror to do it. That is why they like human vessels. It is like W.C. Fields who said “Children made marvelous containers, decanters.” Now I know where the door to you is. It is about 50% in your eyes. What is interesting, your eyes would not have dowsed as being satanic but there was a **Mirror Door** that wasn’t open all the time.

We have to add to our chart: “Where do I have a Mirrored Door Shut or Open?”--**MIRROR EXORCISM**

See, I am letting it look. Why is it when you look in the mirror sometimes you can see the demons if you are possessed? It is because there is something about the mirror that you can see when you stare at yourself. You can often see dark forces. This is how you can do exorcisms from above by removing that which is below. It looks like a good way to do it. I don't know if we have ever done it before. We'll call this our Mirror Exorcism. There are a lot of filaments that I am pulling in with it.

Let's call this type of problem **Satan Ghost Hiding behind the Mirror**. It is in the satanic realm and it doesn't matter if it is part of you or not, it is broken: Satanic Ghost Hiding behind the Mirror. It just peeks out of you now and then. I wonder if any of you other guys have a Satanic Ghost hiding?

Sn: Nah, we couldn't. (Laughs)

G: (Coughs) Now it is like, when my focus in the mirror is right down there, it is like a periscope or something.

Photographs are like mirrors. You can look at these (group) pictures and you can see the demons in those people if you look on your left side. Just look at them with your left side and you will see what I mean. You will see their faces change, they will smile and frown (in the photo). I am talking about the evil synergy group and not about you. Well, sometimes they take on our faces, the demons, so you can't tell who it is. You will see a face there and it will suddenly start scowling or smiling. It is like under the mirror it is doing it. But sometimes they will open their mouths in the picture and they have teeth.

B: Yes one just opened and closed their mouth.

G: Exactly right. They will open their mouths in the picture and then shut them. It is the damndest thing.

B: She looks like she is talking, in the past, like a puppet.

G: Nob and Gar their faces are looking weird, too. Fn sometimes looks like the devil himself in there (Laughter). She did anyway, I guess.

This is an example that you don't need to know everything about a problem to get rid of it. All you have to know is what to do and The Holy Spirit will always tell you eventually. You just have to keep plugging along and eventually the Holy spirit will say “Ok, it's time!” (Laughs) Everything has a time.

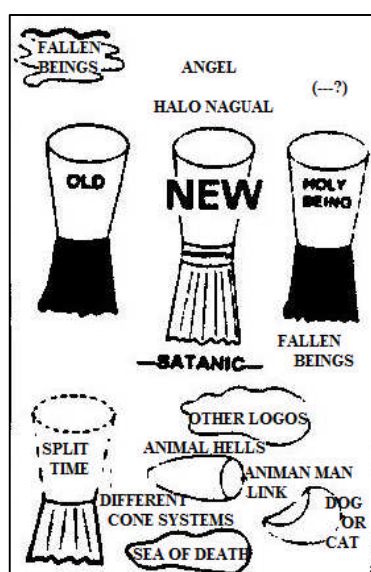
C: You look like you are getting Spock ears. Your ears....

G: I'm probably starting to look like the demon. In fact, I'll just let myself look like the demon. You can look at my ears some more, if you want. I'm getting down to the demon, to the nitty-gritty and I won't try to make any face, I'll just let it....

Comments: I don't know if it is my imagination or not....! Her ears are getting big! (Laughter)

G: You might as well enjoy it.

Student Comments: You said it... The ears are pointed.... Oh God!... Gargoyles!... Gargoyles look pretty good compared to this!... (Uncomfortable laughter).... Listen, don't feel bad, this is how C used to look when.....Just to put her on a higher level (Laughter; long pause...silence)



G: Demons don't come in one, they come in packs.

Question: My eyes...

Answer: This will get it good. The strangest thing about exorcism is that somewhere in your body there is a crack to hells, hades, Chaos and satanic mechanisms and *all you have to do is find the location*. I believe with this type of exorcism you just hold the mirror and then pull it out. My hands are all sweaty and weird and my left thumb. It is like the other self is standing in front of C with this hand up next to that hand. **The Satan Ghost Self**. You need to know how to deal with this. **Pray:** “Please Holy Beings help us know how to heal this [---].”

I feel like it is in your left eye now; we will have to switch hands.

Both eyes seem to have the infection; **Spiritual infection**.

Check to see if your fingers are your own, for that matter.

Dowse over the illustration of the ↑Chaos cup or down here too.

Ask “Where is that thumb of hers?” It is in the future? Future evil.

“Where is her forefinger?” That is ok.

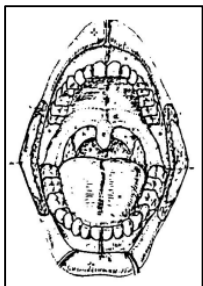
“The middle finger?”--future evil and

“The little finger?” is in the past.

The little finger has 50 malefic coordinates to the Satan Cone.

A very good thing for you to check every day would be to check your fingers.

Check: Their location on the Time Spiral (page 6), for example go to the bottom of this sheet or the Cones (previous page) or the Condition Charts. Whatever works out best for you. That is often where you will find your disorders.



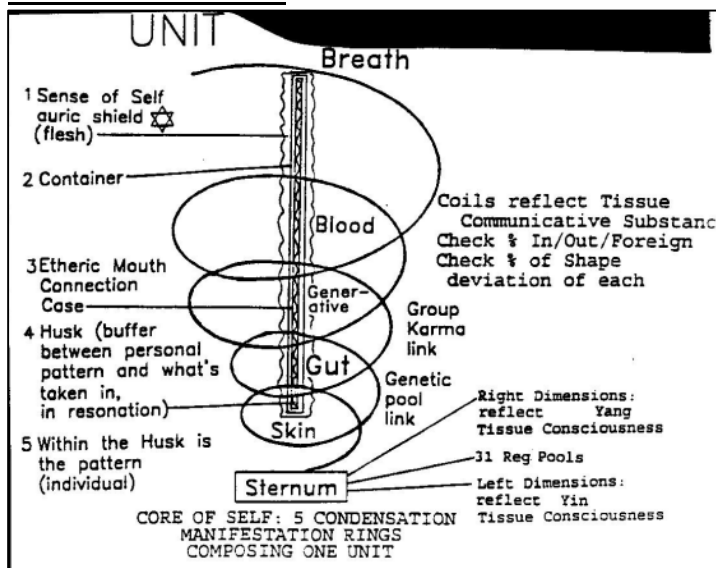
It would be really good for you to dowse each one of your teeth, even if you don't have a tooth there.

Check: The ←Tooth Chart because you are going to see the same things. Those are meridians, you know.

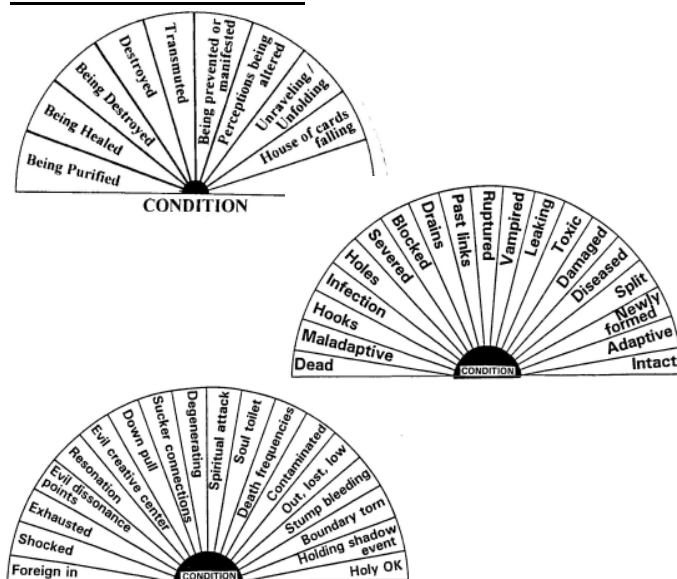
Example: Now I'm feeling one of these Coils that C is somehow feeding an evil incarnate.

I found C up here and the coil is on top of the evil incarnate. So I know she is being chewed on by somebody who is in a body. This feels like someone 19 years old. I'm just going to remove it. It would be good to **check** on each finger if you are feeding anybody energy or if you are feeding evil on any of those meridians.

UNIT COILS CHART

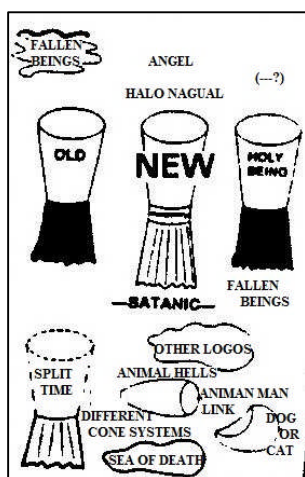


CONDITION CHARTS



They are not finished, but you can put that mirror down. It seemed to be really important. I don't remember what that little finger refers to, but it seems like it is pretty important as far as what body influences....

Now for Cel her feet and toes are very satanic. For C it is her hands; her feet aren't bad. But if you check each one of Cel's toes, it would just make you sick (laughs). See if you guys can dowse where her right and left big toes are, as far as these Cones and the Times down here and the Condition Chart.



C: Right big toe in the past?

G: You know, they could be in more in one place. They could be in the future and I'm also getting the past. They are split. How many big toes does she have? I think she has three right big toes.

B: Is that like shadows too?

G: It feels like to me they are **Evil Ghost Selves**. We need to put her feet on the mirror and pull them out, but I don't know if I have the strength to do it. I may have to go rest first. They are big. (Laughter) Pull out the baby powder.

What I would like to do today is periodically take rest breaks. I need to keep working on C's fingers so I need to stop until that ends. Maybe we should have some food and I'll go rest while finishing C's peek a boo demons.

BJ: Are we still going to use that Map of Mexico to dowse over?

G: Yes! I could still feel at least one of those faces coming through here, and C could have blocked one. There is stuff still going on. Just think of...and it doesn't matter who it is.

Ask: "Where is Gar?" Think of her mouth and teeth at about a 3 frequency and a 40 complexity of crystallized tissue. Where is she? **B:** Headed towards Manzanillo, maybe.

Student Comments: But Manzanillo is right there, that is at the coast where we were. It must be Guadalajara.

G: There may be more than one Gar if you think they are all of like mind. So dowse anywhere you might see 1-2 or 3 Gars. Yes, I feel one there too; Matamoros. I feel like there is a shadow there, like somebody left there. I can't feel that one but that doesn't mean anything it may be lower.... Yes, strongly Potosi, very strongly.

C: I don't feel anything here in Mexico City. I feel like I am being drawn out this way I don't know why.

G: It feels like to me if I look 48 hours in the future I think they will hit the coast here, and then go back to the other coast.

C: It feels very neutral here and I keep wanting to go up here. I don't feel anything there.

Cel: That's because we said we were going there. (*Laughs*)

G: Yes, they are trying to dowse where we are going. Try to see Ji's front teeth and see if you see her anywhere. Puerto Vallarta. Yes, I feel it there too.

C: Maybe she is has gone for a vacation first.

G: (*Laughs*) Vacation with pleasure. I do feel Ji here. It feels like she is with a paid killer. What is today? The 12th. If I check the 12th I get here, and then on the 13th it moving it is pulling to here. It is very hard to get the exact time. She may just be around....

END OF SIDE A

AUDIO TAPE #7 APRIL 12, 1995 Transcribed: Side B

Mexico Conference

(Spiritual/Health Providers)...they are so into service because they would get off on it somehow, it is like an emotional Demon Orgasm and I know that, because I have done it. As a nurse it was wonderful because I was taking care of all these dying people and everybody would love me and they did documentaries about me and 'I was wonderful.' It was like I was a big shot and I also had this wonderful service career. I was an administrator and I dealt with humans on an intimate basis and it was great because I got a lot of strokes from it. That is where a lot of Spiritual or health providers are, or psychics or something. You have to look at a person's reason for anything that they are doing. If you can't see it, they are going to fool you.

That is why the most important thing I can do is to teach you to see into the future. If you see *intention*, then you will always be able to bypass disorder in yourself and other people. You will be able to know when somebody is pulling a fast one on you and you are not going to be able to pull a fast one on yourself either.

That is our biggest trouble and the biggest trouble of a lot of people who think they want to be spiritual scientists, they lie to themselves and it is easy to do! It is like; if your agenda is to have friends or to be in a communal study then you could lie to yourself, like Gar. I honestly think that was her primary agenda, was to be in a communal setting; like with the Macros, or something a little better. But you see, it can't be your primary reason for doing holy work or you will be led down a false path, which is exactly what happened.

If you know your own motives then you have a choice. You may still choose badly. That is the bad thing. Over and over again I have shown people their motives. I would say that eight out of ten people would still choose badly even if I showed them their motives. They would say "Who are you to tell us what our motives are?"

Se protested to me that she had been told by one of the most famous psychics in the world; Gordon Michael Scallion Onion Leek or something that she, Se, was supposed to be a great spiritual healer and leader and that is where she got the idea that she was supposed to wipe me out and take my place and that she would do a lot better job because Gordon Michael Onion Leek told her that. So she hung onto that because she wanted to believe what a famous psychic would tell her rather than what some indigent misfit hermit would tell her.

C: Was that (evident) while she was doing this work?

G: When she first entered this work she went to him and he told her all this wonderful stuff so she thought this would be the vehicle for her to manifest all of this wonderful power; that she just needed to learn from me all the mystery secrets and then she would go off and be a wonderful teacher for humanity. Of course she would omit anything to do with homosexuality, or anything that would rub people raw because just like Gordon Michael Onion, she wants to be popular and rich!

Student: And tell people just what they want to hear.

G: Yes! She figures she would take all the stuff that I had written and she would take out all of the controversial stuff, water it down and make it sound like they were something on a stick. (*Laughter*)

C: Is it possible that that group would do that again? Would they do that?

G: That is exactly what they are going to do. Why do you think they want to take Amber Press?

C: Yes but apart from Amber Press, would each of them surface in their own way and try to create out of this work?

G: That is exactly right. The earliest version of that (maneuver) was someone named Jc in Massachusetts who was a graphic artist with all the fancy computer stuff. She was also supposedly a psychic spiritual healer and she tried to take this teaching and make herself a millionaire until I put a clamp on it. She was copyrighting everything that I wrote under her name.

Sn: They know it is wonderful stuff.

C: But whatever they have is only up to what they had (when they left).

G: That is why I cut her off. I told her I said "J!" She had that--and you know what I mean by, and I am not a racist, you know that, but you know what I mean when I say she was kind of like a New York Jew Lawyer, where they are hard-nosed. They are just smart as hell and they just nail you to the wall. Fn is that way, and she is Sicilian! It doesn't matter what (their background), the "New York City Jew Lawyer" is the smartest and meanest of anybody. That is what Jc was. Also it was amazing, she was the spitting image of Ji. Tiny, flat chested, about 100 pounds, short hair, little buck teeth with big black eyes and looked just like Ji. She was a little more flamboyant because she was a designer; she had designer clothes. She had a fancy apartment in Boston where she had me stay and she said "*Hey! You and I; we are going to make it, babe! We are going to get somewhere!*" And I said, "*I'm sorry, but I have to know what your motives are, here.*"

C: There is nothing like these teachings anywhere. Nothing like it on the planet.

G: That's right. I've known so many people who have wanted to make money off of it. So many successful women and men would come up and say "*Hey...*" I knew this one man one time who had international companies with many businesses and he said "Look, I'm going to set you up in an office, I will get you a full time maid, I want you to do this full time and you and I will go into business together." And I said "I'm sorry, I just can't do that. With (the child), I have to be with him and it is not right. This isn't a money thing." This has happened over and over again and with Kz wanting to make a movie; that sort of thing.

Those are initiations. Well they weren't initiations for me because there wasn't any conflict. They would be initiations for some people. What I am saying is, that each person that contacts power of a spiritual kind, who has the ability on some level to read that power and know that it is there; they may not understand it, and in fact, who does? But they know, in their hearts. They don't let go of it.

It was sort of like when I told Jc "*I'm sorry but I can't allow you to charge that much and copyright all of these materials for your material advantage. This needs to be service. You need to do your regular design work and this has to be God's work. I don't get paid for this, and you shouldn't get paid for it. And I said it is God's work.*" And she was so furious; she did curses and sorcery on me. She had radionic machines and she did sorcery for months and the (child) was so horrified, when he started kindergarten he was crying when I would take him. I would look at him and see these hate-sorcery demons on him. So I would take him home and just hold him for hours. He was so sensitive. So I knew it was Jc. She was so mad because she couldn't use this material. Of course she has continued to use it. She hasn't gotten any fresh material and what they want is a fresh supply. That will give them more [---].

C: It doesn't make sense unless they have *you*.

Sn: It does make sense, because even the older material, there is nothing like this. So people who haven't seen anything like that... it is amazing....

B: It explains what is going on the planet and nothing else will tell you that.

G: What they would do is use some of it, then combine it with their New Age crap-ola which would make some sort of monstrosity. People would then resonate with it because they would hear the good part. The bad part they would also accept, because they had heard the good part, so that they become demonic.

RP: She was at that....although we never....but she incorporated a lot of the teachings. (*Some words inaudible*)

G: Many people in California, all of over the country have incorporated parts of this for their own financial benefit without any integrity. Each person I would have kept with me had they had integrity. But I would not be bought. You know that big woman that said "How to take off a load; baby...?"

C: I saw the charts where she took the LG material and she was selling them last time in the August Vermont conference. She added demonic stuff.

G: She was married to a chiropractor in California, a friend of Cm and she was a student for a while and then she became so satanic. She tried to get me to go to the Soviet Union before it crashed and then Russia. She was going on cruises and charging people \$1,500 for the seminar not counting the cruise price and she offered me a deal if I would go and teach on these cruises. She was so angry when I quit picking up the phone for her. She would call every day and say "*Pick up the phone!*" It was so satanic. You see, I got that from people all over the country so I just withdrew and I quit picking up the

phone at all, because I realized the only way to do this material was without any agenda except God and you can't be sold, you can't be bought. If you are ever bought and sold, then you are worse than they are.

You can't be like Bc, who tried to tell me to take out the stuff about homosexuality because he could then send it all over the world. It was the Gnostic Book of Earth Changes and I said no. *He who breaks part of the Law breaks all of the Law*. And anybody that presents part of God, but omits the part that would help people to overcome their weaknesses is satanic. And you need to remember that because every step that you take in higher teachings, you have types of **initiations**. And at this level of your education it becomes even more abstract so it may not *appear* to be an initiation; it might appear like "Oh, this is just something happening." But you have to start noticing everything because you are in the path of power and I am telling you that, because it is true. You cannot be around power without partaking of it in some way and if you partake of it then you have a grave responsibility to use it wisely.

I've found that many people who have associated with this little tiny group, or even people who haven't seen you in ten years or family members, that there are ways that people will be trying to tap you. The people weren't doing it; you could say that a dark force was trying to hook into somebody you know and have them call you and say "Hey, how about this or that!" That is why; to be on a path of power is a lonely path. Because often if you have your old friends and stuff, it is not just that you will see their frailties and that they haven't grown, it is that they can be *used* to drain your power because there is like a hunger, a natural hunger that is in mankind and in the other worlds that whenever there is holy power, they want it.

Why do you think when Jesus was being tried by Pilate that the crowds screamed and roared and they had a mob mentality they said "Release Barabbas, Barabbas, Barabbas; not Jesus but Barabbas?" (*Sings*) "*Let him be cru-ci-fied...*" Why do you think? It was because they had a rationalization and they were getting off on it. They were getting off just like people do in Freddie Krueger movies. They were getting off on seeing Christ stripped, with a crown of thorns; "Oh you are a king, why don't you save yourself now!" dragging him, humiliating him. You see the biggest thrill for the mob was ridiculing Christ as he was walking to Golgotha. It wouldn't have been nearly as much fun had they just stabbed him in Pilate's chamber. No, part of their rush was ridicule, humiliation and the long walk to Golgotha.

What I found was that people who hunger for power and that includes even base people who don't realize it and it includes sorcerers such as Jc and that woman and other people even Kz, who wanted to do the movie about me; the other people who have some kind of power, they use it for evil. And then they want more power and if they can't get it they want to destroy that power so they can get it in combustion.

Why do **Satanists** burn babies, kill them and stab them, and eat their hearts? It is because they want something innocent or pure that they can devour so they can get some kind of Logoic Link to something good because it has power. Holiness and innocence; but the truest innocence is that which has chosen good. Babies haven't had a chance to choose good or bad. So the virgins on the mound of sacrifice which many bacchanalian [---].

They always wanted something pure, a baby or a virgin to sacrifice. That was because they didn't have anybody that was holy that chose to be holy. The goal of Satanists has always been to sacrifice someone who has chosen to be holy rather than someone who hadn't had a chance yet (to choose). If they didn't have that, they would use the next best thing which would be a baby, a virgin or a child.

Movie Reference: "Straw Man"

We ought to rent the early Bridget Bardot movie called the Straw Man where an investigator for Scotland Yard goes to this little island to investigate a possible murder. When we get back, look that movie up, and I promise you it is the earliest Bridget Bardot. She came into the investigator's hotel room and did a sexual dance. She was 18 at the time. *It is a movie that depicts the desire to defile an innocent person*. He was a young man who was not sexually experienced, and they wanted a virgin man. He had been a virgin because he had not found love, so he was waiting for love.

C: And they killed him?

G: We won't tell you, you have to see the movie. It is a horrible film, but see it.

The idea is, they would much prefer someone like him who had chosen to not be promiscuous than a baby boy. It is like a type of rush that they get from killing someone who has tried to do good, is greater than the rush they get for killing someone who never had the opportunity to do bad or good. I was trying to identify this. You could say the mob that went after Jesus' head was some kind of demon orgasm mob psychology thing, in that they had a total rush; they were so euphoric. If you look at what happened to a lot of blacks in the south in the 1950's, it was terrible. It was the same thing where they would get a demon rush and hunt down some poor black man; the KKK types.

So what we want to identify; are there subtleties to this mob psychology? Some of it is not even a mob, sometimes it is just people; they want a rush. So I've been trying to identify where does this come from and how do we stop it? I know in the past that I would look at people like La, and I would say "God is there any way I can help this person? Is there some way I could block her, maybe from reinforcing her evil so that maybe she would think otherwise?"

And maybe make her see what she was doing?" So I would do that. (God) would say "Yes you can." So I would mash her awareness into her body and she would almost go insane. She *would* go insane. She would be screaming and wailing. So I had to release it and I said "God, I am at a real loss here." Here is a person who has been a student for six years, who is totally out of her head and the only way she is happy is to *not know what she is doing*. So what do I do? It was a dilemma. I prayed and I prayed and I prayed. And there was the free will issue; she didn't *want* to know what she was doing.

B: Why did she always verbalize that she 'wasn't going to make it'?

G: It was the Grandma's Porch Syndrome. **Anybody who truly hates always says they are worthless.** It is kind of a "give". Anytime you hear someone say "I'm worthless" which was in essence that is what she was saying, it means she hates somebody. Anyone who loves, has a sense of dignity about them. They have a sense of self-worth. They don't have low self-esteem, no matter what is happening around them. I can assure you that if they hauled me in by the police, if they put me on drugs, no matter what they would do, I wouldn't be ashamed.

But the key is that nothing should make you think that you are not holy if you *know* you are holy. If you know you are holy, how could anybody tell you otherwise? Why would you even say you were not holy and that you are not going to make it? What is "making it"? Is 'making it' *being* a holy being; perfect? Then if you act the best you can, and you trust in God, you know that God is not going to turn you away from the door if you do your best. If you love God and you trust Him, then why would you think God would kick you in the teeth? It doesn't make sense to me. If you are honestly Godly in what you think, what you feel and what you do, then you have no reason to be shamed. Even if you make a mistake you say "Oh, I goofed that day!" and you go on. But you never act shamed.

Whenever a person has a guilty emanation, always know that they are entertaining Anti-Lehys Statements (See Advanced Esoteric Dowsing Books III) Whenever they look hangdog, whenever they are over gratuitous, whenever somebody acts too humble like Jm; I knew then he was a damn liar and sneak, because you shouldn't bow before any person. What you should do is hold your head high and say "How glorious to be with others; people of like mind who love God" and you have dignity.

It is one thing to have respect for someone who you think is holy. It is another thing to do that fake-y Eastern shit. When they do that I just want to go in and upchuck. A holy person does not need anybody begging and scraping; and you don't need to beg and scrape either because anyone who begs and scrapes wants somebody to beg and scrape to them. A person who is truly humble and holy may not be especially normal, but they don't expect people to act unnaturally because if they love truth, they want people to act as they are. Because if their desire is to be of *service* to those people, they want to *see* what they are and they want to help them. Their purpose for living is not to be on some kind of pedestal. It is to help humanity. It doesn't mean that a holy teacher has to look like Mahatma Gandhi and wear a diaper or stuff. What it means is that it doesn't matter what you look like, what you wear, if you color your hair, if you wear fancy suits or anything it doesn't really matter. What matters is what you *are*. What matters about the people around you is what *they* are.

What I have found was that there are ways; and I have said a lot about demon orgasms, mainly because the sexual arena is where they hit everybody the hardest. (Through history) you can look at the Succubus/Incubus and how they have invaded the monasteries and convents big time. But what I have found is that there are many nuances to that and what we have to look at is how to notice them, how to avoid and how to get rid of them because we don't want to feed anything evil if we truly have our hearts with God.

One of the saddest sort of rushes, and I won't call them demon orgasms, although it seems like a Demon Orgasm but it isn't. I just don't want you to think I am always thinking of sex. It is not just about sex, it is like a heroin rush, an endorphin rush. The saddest one to me, is a human one where a person uses their own pranas and their own Tisunals to get some sort of endorphin rush like a meditation orgasm. It is like people train themselves to be euphoric at a drop of a hat like Jm used to do, either mentally or physically or anything. To me that is sad because it is an addiction to a state that may or may not be holy. If a person's whole reason for living is to be *happy* then they would tend to go towards this, but it blocks a person's ability to know good from evil. So it is very bad. You could call this the human demon orgasm (coughs, asks for water).

What I have seen in the past, maybe I would give a class to people and I would hear them say "Dear Lord, don't let me do that. I don't want to do that!" So I would hear that prayer and God would say "Ok, you have the ability to block them from having that Demon Orgasm", and I would ask "Is it within Law and would it help them?" and God would say "Yes." Then they would have a choice, because maybe they are addicted. it is like being on heroin for so many years, but in this case they have to come off it cold turkey. They have got to get used to knowing what is good without perverting their body substances. Because what people do they learn to burn, they combust part of their own body to get a rush and it absolutely weakens their body and their mind. Their personalities becomes distorted and I said "Ok, God, if that is within the plan I will do it" and it was. So I said "Ok, If they pray for this, then I'm going to give it to them." So I would block

their ability to have human Demon Orgasms. Then over and over again I would see them start having another type of D.O. and this one was worse. The first one was like a euphoric rush that was kind of all over their body in that they "loved everybody." It was partly sexual and partly "Love, love, romance." It was like being in this work or any work to use the energies to just be euphoric or hysteric.

What I saw, was if I blocked that, about 25% of the people I blocked, they would then have Animal Demon Orgasms and those were worse. They would be mad, they would be banging at the door of the Human D.O.s because they couldn't have them saying "let me in, let me in, let me in!" So then they would go to the Animal Demon Orgasms and this was worse in that they tended to tap into animal heat pools and this focus was more sexual. The human one was more social and then the animal was purely sexual; crotch stuff. So that was very troublesome for me. And I said "Dear Lord, have I thrown them from the frying pan to the fire?" They prayed to be delivered of all false rushes, so I gave them that and some were happy, about 75%, but the 25% are now like animals who are in heat all the time, all they think about is sex. So I prayed and prayed and I would give classes or lessons and I would say "Pray to be delivered from such things." And occasionally, someone would pray to be delivered and I would think "Hallelujah, thank you God" because I don't want people to be stuck in some physical addiction that is always going to [---].

Then I found that some people, maybe 5% out of the 25% would find *another* door to knock on. First they knock on the human door to have social rushes, then they knock on the animal door to have crotch rushes and then they knock on another door. And this **door was Chaos**. This door was the Devil's Advocate door. And they discovered; you see they had become addicted to the animal sexual orgasms, so what they did since they couldn't break through (the block to) the animal door anymore, they went to the Chaos door and found if they linked it with something to do with hating me, they could then rush through Chaos and go have an Animal D.O. They bypassed the Animal Door. It is kind of like possessing animals. It is like what the fallen watchers did when the Nephilim were created. So I found that people were possessing little dogs and cats. It was horrible, with little Rita.

Comment: Is La a cat now? Somehow....

G: Yes, you are very intuitive to see that. It is like when they couldn't get through an ordinary animal door, they would go through Chaos, then they would combine Chaos demons with cats and dogs and they absolutely in some cases do bestiality. You think about that, it is so far out; you can hardly imagine anybody having sex with animals. At least I can't, personally, and I'm sure you can't either. But what happened, it became the only way they could get off, because they were addicted to animal kingdom rushes and they would not go through the withdrawal period which would be a month or 6 weeks. They were furious that I would block them from the animal heat pool. They would have been so much better off if they had waited and I told them! And what happened, they became in essence; demons combined with animals and they became addicted then to....the key is like an epileptic "aura", an energy that is perceived before they have a seizure and (in the case we are discussing) also before they have an orgasm. This is very like an epileptic, because it is absolutely a nervous system phenomenon where demons walk through the nervous system.

What they would have to do is think "This being is a bitch! She's evil, she's wrong, she isn't worth a shit, there is no God!" and then they would think of an old lover, a future lover, of molesting children and think of animals fucking. They would think of anything. They couldn't just have sex without *thinking* of something deviant because they were addicted to the animal route and they couldn't give it up. So I prayed to God "God, God! Oh, this is horrible. It is like they are going from bad to worse! They went from the frying pan to the fire and now they are into the whole sun. What am I going to do to help these people, because my eternal goal is to help!" I asked God "Have I done wrong?" and God said "No. People have free will and you are giving them opportunities to overcome at each step and they have to make a decision at each step."

So I said ok, there is one more we will try. We will shut the doors to Chaos, we will seal these people from Chaos, we will seal them from the Animal Kingdom and we will seal them from evil humans. So they can't get off thinking of evil humans, they can't get off thinking of animals or heat pools, they can't get off thinking of hate and murder, so what are they going to do? So I'm going to pray "Any person that would pray to be delivered from that, then I would have the right to help them?" So I blocked the Chaos Doors. And then some of them found a way to go down, if you think of the Cones, down into the Satan Cone and in there they found a door that you could say is similar to the one that I was blasting last night. It had to do with parent and child hierarchy, it had to do with respect for children's bodies, it had to do with respect for one's elders, it had to do with loving teachers; yin and yang. It had to do with dignity of human relationships within the family, so that children were not molested and parents were not defiled and that parents were revered. It had to do with hierarchy with decency of families and society and civilization. And anybody that entered these doors would tend to be a pervert, would tend to be defiling, would tend to want to kill and defile that which is holy and they had no respect for parents or children on which the whole structure of civilization was hinged. And the reason I had to blast so bad in the

restaurant was that I wanted to shake any of this loose from any of you that you might have had on you. I didn't know it of course; it was just God's plan.

What I found was that there were people who found that they couldn't have rushes through social love, the "Love me, Feel me, Romance", and they couldn't have rushes through the straight animal carnal sex-rush, and they couldn't have rushes through the Chaos "I hate this bitch. I'm going to fuck her, I'm going to kill her" they had to give up various rushes. So what they did, they went to the Satan Door and then it was "Molesting children, sodomy, rectal & oral violation of innocent people, visualizing holy people having perverted sex" that was the way that they got off.

Every step of the way I have tried to block them. Number one because they attracted demons that would attack us but also because I wanted to help them. So now today I realized, I kept wondering, where does Fn, Ji, and Gar, where do they get their energy? I keep blocking them, and Initially Ji, Fn and Gar all they had was romance and then it went on to raw sex and then on to "G's in the way and if she is not in the way, then everything will be ok" in other words murder and Chaos stuff. And then this last was almost the hardest because this last thing, when I said "What is motivating Gar, Ji, Fn, La? What is motivating them to try to kill me?" And it was that they knew I had stopped the final door, the final door which is perversion, violation of innocents, which is the same thing as when the homos in San Francisco dressed up like nuns in the parade. It is the violation of all that is holy on the earth, the destruction of the family unit, the destruction of male/female relationships, that 'gender doesn't matter anymore', with homosexuality, stick things up your butt, sticking vibrators in every orifice (because) it doesn't *matter*. It is like a total boundless thing in gender, in order of the body, order of relationships, children, parents, respect for hierarchy; nothing matters any more, and total Chaos. (I misspoke) it is not Chaos because that was a step before that. **This is not Chaos, this is Annihilation.**

That is what I found today and I was sad because I always had this idea that somehow if I kept keeping them from feeding their evil, maybe they would get over it. I always cared about them, always. I don't know what will happen now that I'm shutting the final door. What will they do then? Will they find another door? I don't know, or will they just lose their reason for living? Because each one of these became their Reason for Living; first it was the human one, "romance and social" such as with Gar: "I want to be liked, I want to be powerful I want to be with people" or "I want to be a in a group or a family." Then it was the animal which masqueraded as romance but it was sex, and then it was Chaos as "She is in my way of having love in my life" and then it was "Kill".

I tell you this so that you understand the steps and that you.....

END OF SIDE B

AUDIO TAPE #8 APRIL 12, 1995 Transcribed: Side A

Mexico Conference

(Reference from the end of the previous tape:)

This is the Anti-Jacobs Ladder.

It is like; (Cups are clinking, talking). A, would you put a blessing in it for me? (Pause)

In the Saint's Jacob's Ladder I said there were five steps. You could think of the mega-mold of man and the five pointed star. What I have seen in this, is an Inverse Jacob's Ladder. It is not just going down into hell, it is worse. It is like trying to pull people off of each step of Jacob's Ladder. Each level of the Anti-Jacob's Ladder is linked to one of the Human Jacob's Ladder, not the saint but the human. Well it is also linked to the Saint's indirectly and that makes it even worse, but it is linked to the Jacob's Ladder in such a way that humans struggling to be impeccable and saints can be pulled off of the steps by clever people and demons--because these are not obvious. These are very subtle. I cannot tell you how subtle. I have given you **Four Categories**.

I've told you the **First** one is essentially human and that has strongly to do-- please make a little stair-step drawing--with **Perceived Social Needs**. The irony is, that if a person keeps on this evil ladder, they lose all desire for holy social relationships, but this *appears* (to them) to be like a good thing! This is a type of person who goes to family reunions where everyone is having something like social orgasms they are so excited to see you. Or you know the trick with a lot of these things, is that they mix something good with something bad. The other night I was thinking about the children, all of them and even though I died, they are still a part of me as a mother. And I shed a few tears and I thought how lovely it would be to see my child before she went to college and see the (others) and the desire for one's children to do well is an inherent part of the human condition if one is decent.

Then I realized that, it was *good* to have that desire to be with one's children but it was also good in my case, to not be with them, because I would be used for evil *because* of the complexities of my position. It is like I had to decide whether "god" was my children or if God was God. So I had to set my priorities and I know that they sometimes, they wonder if I love them at all. If I should write them, I have to be careful in writing them. They wonder if I love them at all, and I have to live with that. (Pause)

But the human desire for social and familial and love relationships is good but it should never be more important than service to God. You must always realize that in the end you are alone, you and God are standing alone and if you remember that, then you will never be lonely, you will never be discouraged and you will never give up on your children or anyone else's children and you will look at every child in the street and you'll think "That could be my child" whether the child is demonic or holy. Every child that you see will be your child and that is the way it should be for all of us, whether we have had children or not. It should be that every child is our child and we should gain from that experience of humanness; the ability to love. Even love without ever having had children. Certainly I took care of many children as a live-in maid and housekeeper from the age of 12 on, and I loved those children and I tried to teach those children about Jesus

Love is a choice. At a certain point a person decides whether they are going to keep crying 'that they didn't have enough love in their life' or are they just going to decide that "Maybe I didn't have enough love, but maybe I can somehow transmute that into being *able* to love" so that the desire for other people to take care of you becomes the desire to take care of others. And that is a healthy transmutation in the human experience realm. Some people never get over the desire of wanting to always be taken care of, and they are always babies, they are always selfish. They could have had the best parents in the world, and they would still be the most selfish people.

Unless a person gives up the desire for romance and love and subjugates that into a desire to serve, they are always evil because that is a human level of initiation. The human level initiation is that; instead of always saying that "If I only had a better wife, a better husband, a better mother, a better father, if I only had someone who appreciated me and if I only had somebody who gave me strokes..." if a person never gets past that to a point where they don't *care* what anybody else does; then it becomes just a matter of "What have *I* done to make the world a better place?" What have I done to make somebody else more holy?" Because you don't, at that stage, just want people to feel comfortable, but you (desire) "How can I help them?"

Service above selfishness: People who don't get past this (initiation) are total social and sexual addicts who go from person to person and they are always longing for the one that was the most pathological. Out of that is a "half-person" psychology and they are addicted to being sad. They are addicted to being half a person. They are addicted to feeling incomplete. They are so into the psychology of tragedy, that they are always longing for tragedy and I'm sure you have seen people like that. It is kind of like that song when I think of La's brain:

Sings: “*And maybe a baby will climb upon your knee
Put his arms around you, but what about me?
You’ll find somebody new, but what am I to do
I’ll not get over you, though you have forgotten...*”

That is *exactly* the thing that makes a person evil in the human realm. I call that the **Judy Garland Phenomena** where everything has passed them by, or is about to, or is just eluding them.

Sings: “*One enchanted evening, you may see a stranger
You may see him laughing, across a crowded room
And somehow you’ll know, you’ll know even then
Somehow you’ll see him again and again...*”

See that is the crap that has ruined people. They get to thinking that love is beyond their grasp or has just passed them by. **They don’t realize the only love you ever find is what you give.**

And all romance is, is a fool’s gold. Romance is a fool’s gold to get you to you long for the future or pine for the past. If you love who you are with and you love God, there is no greater joy. There is no sense of “Oh, I’ve short-changed myself. I’m just going to be a nun or a priest and wear a hair shirt, and I’ll just endure a joyless existence without love.” That’s no way to live. To live is to *know* what love *means*. And to love has nothing to do with pining for the past or longing for the future. It has to be with “How much can you love *now*, what is your *beingness*’ capacity to love?”

The best thing that ever happened to me was a broken heart. I loved a man so much. Of course you know I’ve been in love a lot of times and men always loved me. But there was one time when a man I loved, I loved so much. Oh, I would have died for him. He was a young intern, I was a young nurse, we looked across this dying body....it was just like General Hospital! (*Laughter*) He was wonderful, he was a young Irishman and there I was, I looked at him over a dying Indian and it was the midnight shift, the graveyard shift. We looked across, our eyes locked and it was love at first sight.

(*Comments inaudible, laughter*)

We looked at each other and it was love at first sight. I loved that man. Oh, I loved him. Things happen and romances have trouble and he loves me yet. And I have to say some part of me loves him yet. But there are times when your faith moves you onward and mine did. I couldn’t have done this work. But I know what romantic love is. I know it with every fiber of my being. It is wonderful thing. But it is not God.

To be able to take loss and go on, and to say “Ok God, the very best thing that ever happened to me was to be devastated by that experience.” (*Deleted Portion*) But the reason I’m telling you this, is that heartbreak has a reason, because I realized what does a person do? Does a person always just wait until another person is not in a manic-depressive episode? Or maybe you just think that maybe that was it? Maybe God led me to this to show me that there is something beyond. So I prayed, I said “Dear God, show me what is beyond this love” And It was love for humanity. Love for humanity.

That is why I am telling you. It is almost like a person has to be crushed in primal love to understand universal love. You can *choose* it, but a person who is a strong will of heart type, such as my type, had to be crushed. So you can choose to have universal love. But unless you get past that human love, social initiation, you have a serious problem in being of service to humanity. The bad thing is, if a person, and you know I have said in our case about the people that I have blocked from going from human to animal demon orgasms; well I would also say that people who have nothing to do with us; normal people, totally human who indulged completely in their human, romantic and sexual stuff usually eventually become animal--it doesn’t have to do with initiations--it has to do with degeneration and then they become totally sexual. It is like they give up their idealism about romance and become just totally carnal. And then they become chaotic and then they become perverts.

The more a person is addicted to something that is against law; (the addiction) gets more and more deviated, away from anything holy. So finally, the only way they have sexual energies is by thinking about lesbians or sticking something into their butt hole, or they think about voyeurism. They can’t just *love* and want to kiss someone. It starts out in romance where they just want to kiss somebody and have love. Then it goes on and on and on until finally they are total perverts. I’ve seen it over and over again, I know it is true. (Pause)

I have told you there are five steps and yet I have only told you four. We start with human and I have told you this in context of the people I have taught over the last few years. I would shut the human doors to demon orgasms. Then they would go to animal doors. I would shut the animal doors and then they would go to Chaos doors. I would shut the Chaos doors and then they would go to the sub-human evil doors that was satanic in origin. You could say Human, Animal, Chaotic then Satanic Cones.

And then they went one beyond that that which I didn’t even think they could do. They went *back* to human, they went full circle. They went *masquerading* as something good so as to devour other people who still have human qualities.

They went from Human, to Animal, to Chaos, to Satan and then back to human. But they were *not* human, the last level. They were devourers of human qualities. They *appear* to be social and loving but underneath they were perverts, into bestiality, they were weirdoes and Satanists. But everything *looks* human. (For example) if you look at Ji and if she tried to tell you why she wanted to kill me, it would *seem* totally rational.

B: Can you go back to human after destruction? Or are they always this way?

G: When they couldn't get demon orgasms after the Human doors shut, Animal doors shut, Chaos doors shut and Satan doors shut, then they went back to the Human doors. Do you know how they did it? They couldn't have done it except that somebody let them. All the doors were shut in the house. They would have starved, crying out "I want to kill, I want to murder, I want to molest, I want to do all these things." But people who are do-gooders, then, fed them. So then they went back to human, but they were phantoms feeding; and I can't even call them vampires, they are **Phantoms**, living in the shadows of humans and when humans would listen to their little voices, the phantoms babbling in the background, then the humans would squirt energy from their monad and the phantoms would eat it, like beggars under the table.

They would be like dogs under the table. They would babble their little voices non-stop, and whenever you would believe something wrong, something evil; you would squirt out of stress and they would eat it. They eat auric substances. I know that it is weird what I am saying but it is true. Right now I am at the point where I have worked and worked and worked to help you guys; because Evil Brains are actually one step back, they are at the Satan level, mostly. The Evil Brains are on all the levels before the last one; they are on several levels before the last one.

But now I am to the last level and I am in a dilemma. I am in a *terrible* dilemma because it has to do with whether people *enjoy* the voices. It has to do with all the other stuff I've talked about. When they enjoy hearing the little things about devil's advocate arguments, gross thoughts about me, whether they hear the "It is better to go back to the world of the zombies or suffer", whether "What you think is nobody's business", whether "You've got to take care of your kids no matter what" and "No matter how they are, they are still your kids." I know; I hear that one all the time. But I suffered as a mother beyond your comprehension and continue to do so. If they don't kill [a child] I'll probably be able to see him.

But even if they would kill him, I would not stop what I am doing, because God is my master. I also know I have to be very careful when I am around the children. I cannot let them know where I am because at the drop of a hat if somebody invades their holiness and they go with it because they are immature, then I know they could think they are helping me by having me locked up. I know how easy it is for the Satanists to twist logic to such a degree that 'everything evil becomes holy', 'everything holy becomes evil', or more subtly, 'everything holy becomes psychotic.'

I remember when my (relative) was in psychology school. The last time I saw her I had been giving her money and she said "I have been using that money for counseling." I asked "Why?" And she said "You know, (G), you are a little strange." I said "I am?" This is while we are sitting at a bean restaurant while she was asking for more money and I said "I am strange? What do you mean ?" She said: "Well, you know my psychologist said that it was amazing that I've grown up as healthy as I am considering I had a schizophrenic (relative)." And I looked at her and said "Oh, ok, that's nice. Well, let me pick up this tab and I'll talk to you later." I picked up the tab, walked out and haven't seen her in two years. I knew then the handwriting was on the wall; the *na-gual*. The handwriting was on the nagual.

Dark forces use people's logic to get them to do demonic things. So now we are back full cycle back to human. It is whether the people who would use the lower forces would use us and people like us who have a fairly high level spiritual development or whether we-- and you can't even say it is satanic because satanic is way down on the cone and Chaos is to the left. You could say anything is one way or another. But what do you do with people who choose badly even when they are *not* possessed, even if they are cut off from Satan, cut off from Chaos, cut off from (Animal) what do you do with people who just fundamentally don't love, and don't want to do God's will?

I have had to look at that in my own family and with people over the last couple of years and I just kept hoping for La and Gar and the others that if maybe I just kept stripping away darkness and blocking them from getting evil reinforcement, then maybe some of them would choose good. And what happens when you [get down to the core] and there is nothing there? I have found something worse. What happens when you just peel layers and layers and you get down to the middle and there is that one still has no love for God?

It has been a traumatic day for me in that I have to some extent, gone to the middle. Some part of me never believed. I always thought, being an optimist that if you just removed demons, connections to other people, you would think, then everyone would want God. It never dawned on me that some people don't....

I always thought that if everything, if every block was removed, people would want to know what Law was, what Virtue was and they wouldn't want to kill! I honestly thought they wouldn't want to kill me anymore because I took away all their (demon) possessions and connections to demon orgasms. And I realize if you get down to the core of Gar, Fn, Ji, La, they still want to kill me. It is not that I am sad about being killed. I guess I was just ignorant in that maybe I thought that everybody in some way was holy.

Even though I've always taught you the law of Polarity, in my very core I'm an optimist or I wouldn't be here. In my core I loved them. And I was shocked and grieved. But it will not slow me down. You have to be somewhat of an optimist to endure such a path. I thought if I went to the very core of each of them there would be some little bit that would want to know God and that wouldn't want to kill even, and maybe it would be benign and they would not want to search me out and kill me. But I went to the very core and there was nothing but death.

To see into the heart of blackness is a traumatic thing. There is nowhere else for me to look. There is nothing else for me to clear. **The heart of darkness.** *All I wanted for them was life and all they want from me was death.* And if I thought that it was just this beingness, this vehicle, this personality; that maybe if they had this (death) they would get over it and go on with their lives --I would give it. It is not that easy. They wouldn't be satisfied with just me. They will never be satisfied. So I give up on them. I give up on them. I have tried, Lord knows I have tried. And tomorrow we will be over it and we will just go on and do what we have to do. We just keep going, we get our books done and we just keep going. You can't let things get you down.

Grief is a good response. If you don't know how to love, you don't know how to grieve. If you grieve, you grieve; big deal. If you don't grieve, then you are not much of a decent being. But you get over it, you go on and you have courage. Courage! That is what we need; courage. With courage we just go forth, we do our books, we print Law and Virtues, we don't get killed, we don't let them kill us, we go on. We just *go on*.

We accept what we see and we know that someone wants to kill us and we are not trying to pretend that they are not wanting to kill us and I know they want to kill me and that is not paranoid. I know. I know it because I saw them with my own eyes, my physical eyes. It is a religious mission to Cec, Ji and the others to, well, maybe for Cec but for the others it is something else; for various reasons. It is a mission. And I'm not going to just avoid them just to say 'I'm so smart.' We avoid them because we have work to do. And you must do the same, you must be very cautious because at every level, they have fallen beings

This last level is the worst because it is people that are decent that they are using. They get people who want to do God's will and they say to them "This is a terrible woman who has taken over children and people's minds and will you contribute to the cause?" It is like they have ways. They use the last way to get decent people to track me down; such as your (relatives) who are decent people but they are trying to get them to track me down. The (relatives) don't mean badly, they aren't guilty, they are decent people, but the dark forces and the ones that are working in this network are trying to use decent people against this work.

A house divided will not stand. That is what they know. So we have to realize that and be on the look-out because they may try to use us or other decent people. We have to, like Saint Peter who said "Be sober, be vigilant because your adversary the devil as a roaring lion, walketh about seeking whom he may devour." We have to look at it and realize we have to be on our toes because we are warriors. We are like Indians in the forest filled with bears and cougars, which could be anyplace. And we are willing to face our own cougars, our own bears, our own weaknesses. We are willing to get over them. There is no point in beating yourself with a stick. The point is to be holy now, pray for deliverance and go on. Most of all pray that you not be used; because you are decent. In the final stage of demolition of all that is holy, is the use of those that are Holy against the Holy and All against the All. Pray that you not be used. I always thought I could clear people and that they would be good. You see, even I can be mistaken and frequently am mistaken. I say I was mistaken but I have been more than once.

Well, that is enough for one night. It gives you food for thought. I ask that you be prayerful and diligent and be as impeccable as you can; praying for those who have made mistakes and being very cautious. Dowse what you can and turn it over to God what you can't dowse. **Start and end your day with prayer;** right prayer not wrong prayer and say "Dear God, destroy any part of me that is evil". If you say that and a couple a months ago I said that prayer, and it was the one prayer that was the most significant: "Destroy any part of me that is evil that would lead humanity away from the God of our Lord Jesus."... "Destroy any part of me that is evil that would lead humanity away from the God of our Lord Jesus."

If you remember that prayer morning and night, you will not be destroyed. If you wake up in the night and you feel angst and turmoil, say that prayer. "Dear God destroy anything in me or around me that is evil. Destroy anything that would lead humanity or me away from the God of our Lord Jesus." **If you find the babbling voices, you start saying**

"Our Father-which art in heaven, Hallowed be Thy Name.

Thy Kingdom come, Thy will be done on Earth as it is in Heaven.

Give us this day our daily bread, and Forgive us our Trespasses,

As we have forgiven those who have trespassed against us.

Lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from evil.

For Thine is the Kingdom and the Power and the Glory

Of the Father and of the Son and of the Holy Spirit now and Forever and unto the Ages of Ages. Amen

Never let your prayers be rote. Let your prayers come from your very beingness. If your prayers ever become rote, they are just like dead dried foods that have no nutritional value but are like crackers for humanity that have no real substance.

With every fiber of my being I vow to you that I will do my best to help you. I don't know how long or how I will be able to do it, and yet I commit to you and to humanity. I will do the best that I know and I ask you to do the same. I ask you to do the best you can.

I don't ask that you do the same as me, I ask you to be the best within your sphere of beingness to be the best you can. I ask that you be strong and that you be holy in body, mind and soul. I ask you to not kick yourself for mistakes or fear the future. I ask that you awaken every day with a prayer on your lips to be holy. To go to sleep with a prayer on your lips to be holy and if you do that, then the whole world will change.

I am merely the catalyst. The only way the earth can change is through you. I am the catalyst, I am nothing more. I can't do it by myself, because I'm merely the fire that comes (---). It is your free will whether to receive or reject and whether to incorporate or whatever, your understanding.

I will go now. I have more work to do. I ask you for your vows of purity to God's plan. Not as an intellectual concept but in your body, with the emotions. But I wouldn't ask you if I hadn't already given it. I know that it is a hard price because I have paid it. I also know that I would never ever think twice of doing the same again because there is no joy like God, and holiness. If you submit, you are given greatly. What you give away, you get in abundance. That which you vow to, you become great in. I tell you that not just so you will figure your odds, I tell you that because it is true. Because I know it.

I don't know what is going to happen. I know I can't go back to Guthrie. I'll have to move somewhere. If I go back there I will be killed. We will work those details out. We go on and we'll do the books and we will just keep going. That is all we will do. We will keep going. Every day will be God's Day, every day, we will do our best. Every day we wake up with a prayer on our lips and every day we say "Dear Lord, what shall I do first?" And after a while.....

END OF SIDE A

AUDIO TAPE #7 APRIL 12, 1995 Transcribed: Side B

Mexico Conference

Most people die with the ignorant consciousness of an animal that goes through the steps of moving. Hardly anybody knows God of Glory. You are given the opportunity to never see death. And it is not like it is some carrot before you. **It is that death is that which has fallen against God and if you go towards God, you will never see death.** And this is relevant whether it is your body, or your consciousness or your mind. What matters is if you go toward God you go toward Life. If one doesn't, if one goes towards satan and annihilation; then they all go towards murder; death.

If you go towards God you will never see death, I assure you. They might kill my body but they will not kill me. And if they should kill me, you should always remember that. They will never kill me. And they will never kill me because I have touched the hem of Christ's garment and I *will not* be dismayed. And you must know that in your heart to erase your fear. Just as I have touched Christ's garment, so can you. And in knowing that you will not dismay and you will go on. You will never know death.

God be with you. I am going now.

References: Book: "Nancy Friday"; Movie: "Last of the Mohicans"

Break in tape:

I was being chewed on. And I couldn't figure out what it was. I thought it was something coming out of RP, a link to him. There seemed to be a roar coming out of his body, like a demon roar and the Holy Beings just came in a little bit ago, to help. The Holy Beings called the **Dove**. And then when I was trying to figure out why I was being devoured, it didn't seem like anybody had the fifth type of demon orgasm; that they were still blocked, but the doors to Hades were just cracking wide open. I couldn't figure out why and also all sorts of demons were coming out of him. And the reasons the demon doors were cracking open had to do with Ji and Fn and La which might have had something to do with visualizing cannibalism in order to have an orgasm. It is amazing what people do. They would first try their original orgasm links, like what they would normally do.

A lot of people can't have an orgasm unless they think of something kinky or something real weird like they will have a favorite thing that they always think, which shows up as a hole in their aura. They can't just think about sex or just be looking at a good looking man or woman and then have an orgasm, or even visualizing a man and woman having sex, that is normal. But some people have to think about something *really* weird. I remember once I picked up this book that this woman wrote. She interviewed a bunch of people about their sexual fantasies and I'm trying to remember.

Sn: Nancy Friday

G: It was astonishing. Now I think that book, it was interesting from a perspective of opening doors to hell because, say somebody has to think about being urinated on. You know there are people like that. And I find it interesting; you wouldn't think that that would have anything to do with sexual excitement response. Of course I don't understand whips either, but that is pretty popular, I think.

People don't realize that when they get started on the kinky things that eventually that door will open more and their visualization will have to alter and increase to some extent. Some people have the same visualization for years and years. What else was in that book? I don't think anything was as kinky as visualizing cannibalism, but maybe she wouldn't have printed that either. Maybe people wouldn't be so likely to tell that.

B: Is it spiritual cannibalism? Is it both; visualizing physical with a spiritual basis?

G: Yes, it is very much like the Indians who killed the Spaniards here in Mexico, they would eat their hearts, almost always. They killed them in the earlier days, because it was considered especially, if they thought the Spaniard was a good warrior, they would want to take on his traits. I think I was in New York City in some museum when I saw a real huge painting of the Indians attacking a group of Spaniards and devouring their hearts and that was a very good museum.

They also had the mirror that I saw which was like **Don Juan's Mirror** where I saw the demon peeking out. I was real tired, I shifted to my left side and I saw a demon peeking out. These were with the ancient Indian artifacts. The painting was made by somebody who lived around the time so people wouldn't forget. A Spanish painter painted it so that people would not get sentimental thinking that -- people get idealistic about the Indians being -- and they *were* mistreated, but it was rather gross because they ate the hearts of their enemy while the person was alive.

You know the movie **The Last of the Mohicans** they showed that too, where they would kill the Americans and eat their hearts while still beating, while the people were still alert. They must have been very fast. I had a thought; I just got a weird image from a horror movie that I know has something to do with one these images that opens the doors to Hades, where someone's head was cut off and for a few seconds they could still think and I'm just getting that image because it is something to do with this torture, cannibalism stuff, that would be imagery that...

Sn: There is a movie where the Indians cut off the settlers' heads and played football with them.

Movie Reference: "Man Who Would Be King"

G: You know the movie The Man Who Would Be King was very interesting, because they did the same thing. The people; Michael Caine was saying "These are savages, why would you want to be here? They are using human heads for balls." And Sean Connery said "Oh, you've got to accept the culture the way it is." And (the culture had) pedophiles, they were offering young boys to them and he was rationalizing it by saying "It is the culture, accept it" and Michael Caine didn't accept it, which I kind of liked.

The Man Who Would Be King is an excellent movie. It is based on the Kipling book and in the beginning 'Kipling' is sitting and Michael Caine comes in and reminds him that he met him three years before and tells him what happened during those three years, It was one of the most fascinating movies I've ever seen. It is an old movie from the '60's, a rental.

Student Comments: Eat the brains from living monkeys in Asia...Reminds me of breakfast...(Laughter) Anybody want to go to breakfast? Scrambled eggs?....(some words inaudible)

G: Scrambled brains are eaten quite commonly in Oklahoma. They eat cow brains and sweet breads which are considered something wonderful. The cow tongues are so gross, you see them in the grocery. Yes, that is what is clearing.

Question: Is this the same category as the return to human after the satanic level?

G: This feels as though it is still in the human realm but it has a Human Hades Door Link so I would call cannibalism a [-Human-] hades door. They use different images and they try to hit on one that will work.

Question: You talked about the holy against the holy?

G: If they can get people who are decent to turn against this group, or turn against this work by what appears to be rationalizing it, or lies, or anything, then you have the holy against the holy and it is especially bad if they have souls. For instance I have had a lot of people; with curses that went through me in transmuting them, there were people praying that I would die and they were people with souls! They were absolutely convinced that I was the Anti-Christ. Cec had them convinced. And these were good people that were for some reason led astray. Particularly with prayers; if a person has a soul, or even if they don't have a soul, that prayer energy which calls for death will summon a fallen angel. It can....

So then they get possessed and it draws them down. Also if they get hooked in with some of those energies and lies, it becomes their mission in life to stop the so called cult. You can check too, that there were a lot of people whose mission in life was changed to just to stop me in any way they could. I can still see 35 people. In fact it became their mission. You've got to think of Cg and Cec and what was their deal? Why did they put so much energy into it? It is because it is their mission. Why? So then people lose their souls and they are no longer the holy against the holy, they are the holy that went unholy.

A lot of them have this construct that people's spirit selves are holding together; it is a wrong construct. It is like that people with souls and I suppose we could have them too. One thing we should look is

Ask: "How many spirit connections do I have to obsessions or to false ideas or beliefs?"

I can see one on you C. I'm not sure what it is. If you think of your etheric body as (apart) from your physical body, you can dowse over body parts and

Ask: "Where you have spirit connections to False Ideas, Constructs, Obsessions?" And then try to clear them and pray for deliverance. There are at least three on Cel. Don't see any on B and at least three on Sn.

On your Magnetic Spheres too, there is something funny about it, I can see problems. If you think of the concept of what Amber is; like a little bug inside a golden tree sap that becomes hard, there is something stuck in your Magnetic Spheres and I'm trying to figure out what it is. It feels like curses or some kind of curse residual. It is not that you cursed. What is strange, there seems to be one in particular.

Oh, it is like the [-cannibalism-?] that I was talking about.

➤The **residuals** have tried to come in. I think we got all the **filaments** that are inside but there seem to be some stuck on the outside and you will find them on your corpse;

➤The residuals will be **on your corpse sounds**. See if you have any corpse sound drawings in your packet.

➤Part of them too, is that they are **stuck in a pattern**.

Look at each one and pray and will it to take on a holy sound.

See if there are any Laws that are; check the laws that are at the top of the chart.

I am getting a real problem with the Law of Rhythm on Sn.

➤And then they have **Obsessions** connected to residuals.

To Cel: I'm thinking we need to call Fo this morning. Can we call him from the room?

B: The least expensive is to call through ATT direct. You may go through the room but it would be expensive.

G: You could call and ask him to call us back at the room so that it is private.

BJ: You could call him with a cell phone?

G: No, he has a phone that nobody knows about that I know.

C: Is there a fax up front?

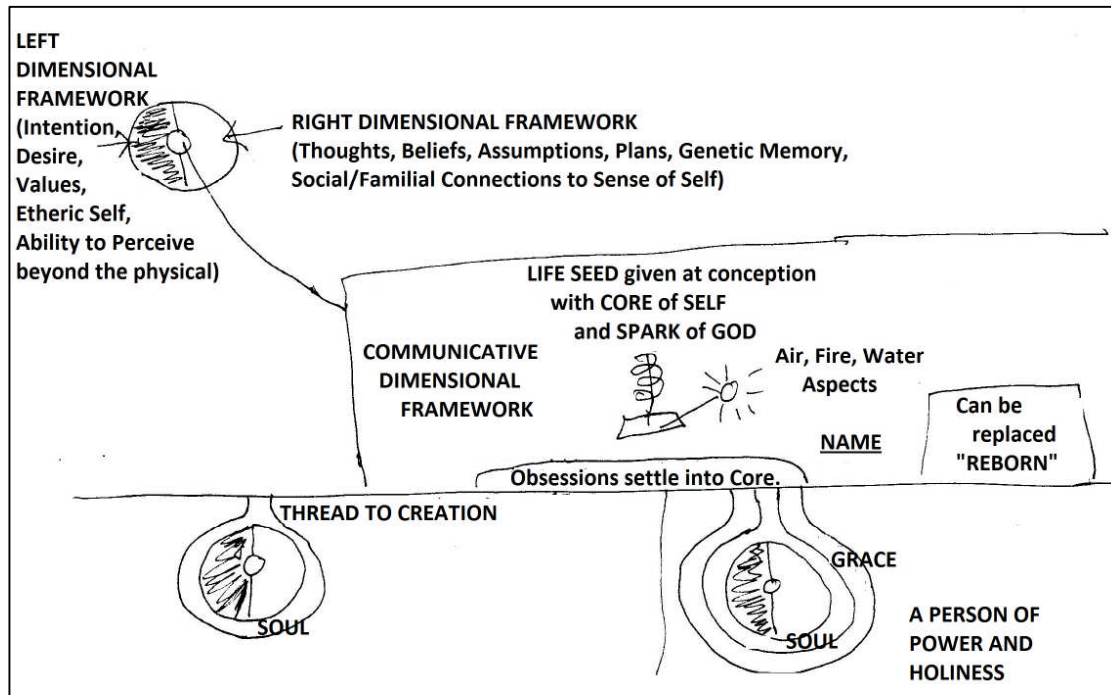
BJ: There is a copy place.

G: If you fax, put the phone number on the bottom. Mag keeps exploding into Fo and Si's houses and with D she keeps trying to possess them. It might be a Tisunal, I guess she gets lonely.

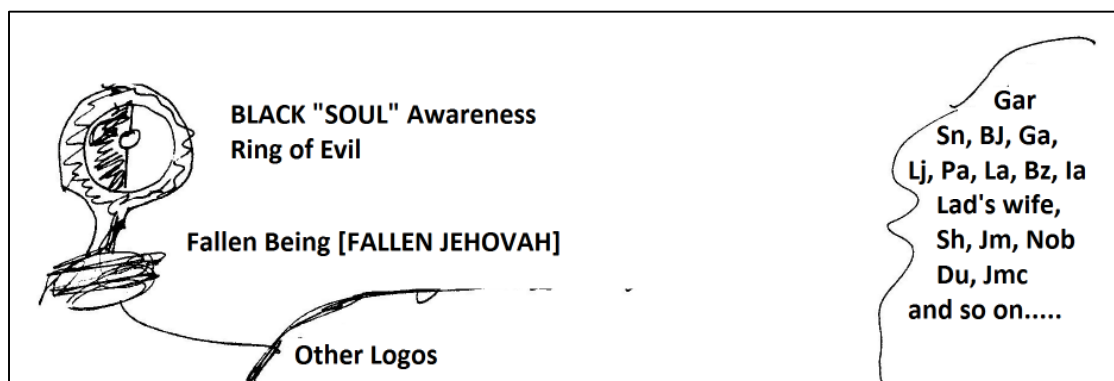
B: This card is only good for the pay phones.

END OF SIDE B

Chart for Lesson



One's **SCREEN** is the sum total of all aspects of self and may contain malefic aspects of other selves or fallen beings. **MATERIALIZED LIVING SCREENS** require at least the primary aspects (See left illustration above).



What one chooses on the Left side of self, determines the contents of the Right side.
Together, the Left and Right sides shape the center Core.
The holiness of the Core reflects the Decisions and Intentions of self.
If the core is holy, a soul is granted.
If the soul is fed, then Grace is given.
If Grace is scorned by evil intentions/actions, then the soul is withdrawn as well.

AUDIO TAPE #9 APRIL 14, 1995 Transcribed: Side A

Mexico Conference

Note: Off tape: BJ tried to argue against moving Amber Press from Guthrie and he is not currently in the room.

AGENDA: a symptom reveals an agenda. What he is trying to do is prevent; his *symptom* is anxiety and fear of death. His *agenda* is to keep that demon fed and if he keeps feeding it with sympathy, then it may not die. Sometimes when people are going on about a pseudo-agenda, you have to be very careful. They will give you every reason why it is a valid concern. Like La she would call and say--and at first that she did not want to take (the dog) Lu. And then a month later she calls and (sobs) “*I want Lu! I guess you just don’t care! I guess I expected a little mer-cy-y-y.....!*” and it went on and on. It was total hysteria. And this was a woman who dumped both of her animals with us. She didn’t want to take either one of them and we had to take the cat to the vet. Lu was the family dog anyway. First she didn’t want her and then she wanted her later.

Cel: And then she said “I guess I will never be talking to you guys again.”

G: Sobs... “*Never again!!....*” Her voice was so pleading for sympathy but her real agenda was to get you on the phone, to argue back and forth and get you to feeling sorry for her. Then she drains energy and then she feeds that demon overlay. It was starving and she didn’t want it to starve. She had the feeling “Oh, I am dying all alone.” “I’m all alone!” in essence what she was saying was “I’m dying all alone! I’m not being fed!” it was really the demon talking. If you differentiate between who is talking, you can **Ask:** “*Is it in fact a demon overlay talking?*”

Then you can find the hidden agenda, the hidden reason. *What* is afraid of dying? Sometimes you can’t confront that, obviously, if you alert them, they will scramble even more to be more clever, they will deny it and get more worked up. So what you want to do is just don’t feed it. Change the subject and laugh about something. Like when Cel would have her stuff coming on, she started imagining she was going to be tortured and all this, and her fingers were breaking open and she said “Oh, I’m dying I have demon eyes on every finger!” and she was hysterical. She was actually feeding a demon overlay regarding a kind of a demons orgasm by thinking about torture with the top head. Finally I pointed out two things she did to feed her D.O.’s one was letting the dog suck on her fingers and the second was thinking about torture. Every time she thought about torture, her fingers would crack open.

C: Stop watching those movies! (*Laughter*)

G: That is why I knew she had a demon orgasm link with the dog sucking her fingers. The superficial reason was that it was soothing for the dog or soothing for her. But the fact that her fingers would crack open when she talked about torture, told me they were linked to the same meridians. So what I had her do was go cold turkey on the finger sucking and whenever she would start thinking about torture, I would make fun of her and change the subject. And RP would too. Then she would get hysterical and say “*OMG, I’ve dowsed they are going to pluck out my eyes and cut out my tongue!*” The sad thing was, was that there actually *were* a lot of thought forms of torture. But you can’t be that worried about dying. If you are real worried about dying, it is probably the satan overlay, because it is satanic to worry about your body so much.

Granted, I was worried about my body dying but it was absolutely logical, and maybe I had a demon overlay part of the time. But all the thoughts--I was certain-- were directed at 301 to kill me. But most of the time I would laugh about it and it would be over. But I didn’t have a Jones for it. I didn’t think about it unless the house was suddenly besieged with the energies and then I acted to be protected from it. I kind of laughed about it while doing it, because I realized it could just be beaming hate curses and not actually them coming. It was hard for me to differentiate sometimes, but I always wanted to take the safe side. Yet I didn’t stop and think about when I read Marquis de Sade and about all the worst tortures. So if you are around someone who is getting off on something and they are trying to get you to feed it; and like I said there are a lot of types of demon orgasms.

Student comment: (*Re the agenda of BJ wanting to obstruct the move from Guthrie*) Last night, I don’t know if this is wrong or right, I had no sympathy, but everything he said (about not moving from Guthrie) I just listened to it. He would say “There are only six of us!” and I would say, “Don’t worry about it.” He would say “What about the bath tub? We can’t move that!” and I would say “The tub is not going.” (*Laughter*) I said “What we are doing is taking all the necessities, Amber Press and [-equipment-].” He said “What if [---]; any of us could be shot!” and I said “Any of us could be shot anywhere in the United States at any time, so what is the big deal?” He was trying to engage me emotionally about the physical danger (of moving Amber Press) that we could be shot. But I just stopped it.

G: The weird thing here is that there was another agenda. Even if you convinced him you wouldn’t be shot, he would have found something else to argue about. So what I think usually the best thing to do in a case like this, unless the person is going to go over the deep end, is to say ‘I think that maybe there is something else you are afraid of. Maybe it is not you

that is afraid maybe there is someone else in you that is afraid something is going to happen. Maybe Amber Press is not going to be in their grasp, for one thing. Maybe there is an La overlay on you that is saying "Don't take Amber Press away from me! I am going to take it over!"

Comment: It was just because he wasn't listening to anything I said. And that is true, it sounds like a very good strategy.

G: When a person is possessed, like La, they might try to do something to thwart this move. Like maybe call someone who would alert La before we move, or call BJ's mother who would talk to Nob. I don't know. He could have called Mag. I know that Mag has been talking with him so I didn't want to say anything to rile him. She has been riding the fence because they promised her a place to write and work in the monastery since Cel and I "are lesbians" and we are going to move into Vermont house. That is the insinuation. (*Laughs*)

C: So they are moving Mag back to Oklahoma with a place to live?

G: Yes. Mag's most important desire is to have a home; a group to be with that is like a family and work. But she doesn't want to work a regular job. She could make very good money as a college professor or anything but she didn't want to work at a University with regular hours. She wants unusual hours, her own hours and she wants a nice house. Right now she has a roof over her head, utilities paid and she has a good deal in Vermont.

I know what happened. Gar and La kept pointing out to her, "Look G and Cel keep going to hotels together, and let's face it, it is kind of kinky, leaving RP all alone." See, they were insidious about it when they started out; Mag has admitted to having a lesbian past. She admitted active lesbianism to me because she wanted to get over it. In France I think it is not that weird. It seems like it is more 'anything kind of goes' there and they don't have many limits. But her intention was to give it up. They hit her with a vulnerability that she is trying to overcome by suggesting that I was a lesbian. That was believable to her because people see through their own pathology. People who don't have very clear vision like Mag, would see the same weakness: "Oh yes, I saw the signs" she is vulnerable and so is Raf. Both of them are trying to get over kind of a kinky past. All they had to do was suggest to them that I was a lesbian, and that would erode them. They wouldn't say it overtly. It was interesting how clever the devil is.

The clever devil would call Mag and Raf and say: "I need you to pray for Amber Press and for the books. RP and I have been working so hard to get this revised version and Sn is working on the index and if we don't pull together, I don't know how we are ever going to have the book right. We've had a lot of spiritual strain and G. has just gone to hotel rooms suddenly; she and Cel". That was the first call and the next call would say "I am sure it is just the stress in the building." She would first offer a logical reason, but she wouldn't tell them we were surrounded with FBI vehicles. The next time it would be something like "Poor RP he looks so depressed, he is working so hard and G is really pushing him to get onto the next book. I know he is doing the best he can. I know she has her reasons! But I don't understand them and she and Cel are off at the hotels again."

Cel: Or that I was holing-up upstairs. But I had a good reason to hole-up at the monastery.

G: I would go up there as well because the energies were so thick. I would go up to "Sparkle Heaven." I guess she thought I was staying in Cel's room all the time.

Cel: Gar didn't hold back with me (in her speech). She held back with G and RP but she didn't hold back with (her comments to and about) me, so I figured I would lie low at the monastery.

B: Wouldn't it be normal that Gar would feel left out with the separate apartment upstairs? It might be hard not to want....

G: The strange thing was that there wasn't anybody remaining to be 'left in' or 'left out'. It was only that Cel was doing the dictation and also the driving because I couldn't drive and RP had to stay behind to work on the refinement of Virtues, Laws and Powers. So he and Gar ended up being together and we two ended up being together. Sometimes she would be across the street and we would be trying to work in an area where there wasn't this (auric) pollution, this overlay that we kept feeling. But the insidiousness of the subtleties of the phone calls; I bet if you look back on your left side you will see how it progressed with the calls to you too, that she would have said one line, but there would be a subliminal message to it and the message was: division. The message was and "G is cruel, G is crazy, G is going downhill, RP is long suffering, RP is pathetic." Because they speak whatever their weakness is.

See, with Mag and Raf their weakness was to believe that I was a lesbian. Somebody else would believe I was just a hard-nosed bitch. Whatever it was, it was aimed to slowly progress. Like with Nob or Se it was their thing to say that we stole; and I know that this is what La said when she left: that "La gave us the money for 301 but G insisted on putting it into RP's name." Which is an outright lie. At that point she was the queen of lies. She could say something one day and the next day not remember it. The reason is, one overlay would talk and the next day another overlay would talk. One would not remember the other.

Even in class months ago when I said “It is a terrible thing to want somebody to die and to say a prayer such as “Dear Lord, when G dies.....” And I would say La’s exact prayer. I said “Such a prayer is in fact praying for me to die” and she sat in that chair where she always sat and said “That’s me, isn’t it?” and I said “Yes, that’s you.” And then the next day I could see there was another overlay in front of her, so I said the same thing almost verbatim and then she said “That is so terrible! Can you imagine somebody praying that you die?” and she had this look that was just as honest as it could be. It was kind of like that saying: “*Roses are red, Violets are blue...I’m schizophrenic and so am I*” (Laughter)

In fact I did it sort of as a test and I would do the same sort of tests with Gar to see how bad the overlays were. Because anybody with those overlays will lie and they won’t even know it.

C: **How do we learn how to do this? How do we see who has an overlay? How do we learn that?**

G: **I think there are clear physical symptoms**, for one thing. With BJ; his walk was a clear sign and he was hunkered like a protection (that was saying): “*Don’t see me*”. Did you notice that? It was like there was something scared. It wasn’t the time to clear it before, but it seemed like something was scared and didn’t want to be seen. It looked to me like a; and he is going to be cleared today, and I am rejoicing. There was something scared looking out; like an animal.

B: Not sure about it... staying with the group some part of his apprehension....has to do...

G: Well there was an indication there, but I think that was still another Pseudo-Reason Overlay, because it is like sometimes your greatest strengths in the eyes of the world are sometimes your greatest weaknesses and there is another **TELL**.

I will give you another symptom. And I want BJ to hear this, because I want him to see the evolution within himself when he is clear, which he will be by tonight. When he was talking about his bag being stolen? For one thing the bag being stolen or lost was a very clear *Tell* and it was exactly what happened earlier to Mag. Mag; when we were going to a lake about a year ago she had her green card, her driver’s license and all her money in a small purse and she left it in the toilet. Why did she take it from the car? She wasn’t going to buy anything. To leave her purse in the toilet was a link to Mag and it was a *Tell* to me, when the same thing happened to BJ. And then the way he explained it he said “Well, I had given all my change to the beggars but I hope that whoever got it needed the money and needed the calculator to help them. They probably needed it more than I did and they were just hungry.”

G: I said Bullshit! You ought to be mad they are thieves. I said we should never rationalize thieving behavior because you will rationalize it in yourself, which is what I am saying. This reminded me of La and what I saw then was an La overlay; rationalizing her stealing Sn’s money (through the house sale)! (La was thinking) “I really deserve it even though it wasn’t technically mine.” It was in the spirit of the “Anti-Law La.” You see I know that is exactly that is what was talking because whenever you start talking about “Thieves being wonderful”, there is a problem. That was a BIG Tell, a big Tell because after all I have said about Law?

To ever say “Oh well, somebody took it, it was probably God’s will that they took it, because they needed the money.” That is disgraceful! That is an Anti-Christ rationalization for thievery. I would hear Mag make a rationalization with (the same topic); in thinking about--she was very much into circular thinking, and I know that La or someone talked to her about me in very defiling terms, saying that I was such a dreadful person in regard to RP and I know I could hear Mag’s thoughts and she was thinking things that were similar, but with romance it was “G has been married before, she always had all the men she wanted and Ji was never married. Ji needed a husband more than G! G. just threw them away if she didn’t want them. But Ji never even had one; even the father of her baby wouldn’t marry her! Poor Ji, poor Ji!” In other words “G has had a lot (of husbands) so why not give this one to Ji?” (Laughter)

C: It doesn’t say a lot about males, does it?

G: It was materialization of holy relationships. The whole purpose for any of us being together is to find a synergy team to do God’s will and if we are not fulfilling that, then we don’t have any business (being in a synergy team). What it is saying is that men are like possessions, that we are owned by people just like Ni owned Mag. You are “owned” by people and “If one person has a lot, then it is ok for someone to steal from another to make it even.” It was the same Anti-Christ thought as relating to money that “It’s ok to steal from somebody who has more than you do.” It is a Robin Hood type thing.

There was also an aspect of that as far as spiritual energies. For instance I could hear the thought that “(This group) has a lot of spiritual energy and we should give some to them!” and “(This group) owed it to them”; to give them spirit energy. In BJ’s mind I could hear the rationalization “La’s been here six years and you owe it to her to keep her around!” Even though she didn’t want to be around, she left of her own volition. “You owe it to her because she has been here six years!” That aspect of owing someone instead of “How are we going to serve God in the now in the most expedient way?” That was gone, instead it was thinking of the past and the future, “What is going to happen” with this or that.

RP: He talked about, as soon as he walked in the door earlier, a thing about family and when they first got together when he sat down he asked: "Well, this guy who went to jail, he was called up to bail. What is my responsibility here?"

G: Yes, why should you bail someone out of jail who has been beating up on his wife?

RP: It is his sense of responsibility which applies to his family also applies to La. He has got a [--] and it goes against law.

G: See that is an Animal law. What time is he coming back? The concept of family above all else is an Animal Level Law, it is not a Human Level Law because human level laws have to do with souls and spiritual families. In Human Level Laws it should be that "Whoever loves God and works with you to perform the plan of God on the Earth is your family." And if we saw someone on the street in Mexico who was doing that, I would feel an instant love for them. Just as when we saw the blind guy playing music in the subway and I said "Please, let's give him some money" and yet before we have had beggars coming up to us, like the one in Chicago where I yelled "Buzz off, buster!!" (*Laughter*) which sent him for a loop.

RP: He was selling a newspaper

G: He was selling a newspaper, but he was really begging and he was disgusting and pushy and he was a God hater.

RP: He was a homeless person who was wearing it like a badge by selling a homeless newspaper.

G: See, a lot of homeless people are actually drug addicts supporting their habit. But I know the difference with a homeless person who is a good person and is just on hard times. I mean certainly, I've been there. But I also know that they can be manipulators. But that guy on the train, he was a good guy; we should help him because I saw that he loves God for one thing! And if you can't tell when somebody loves God and doesn't love God, then you never know who is your family and who isn't your family.

That is the level we should be at now. "Whoever loves God and does His will" what does Christ say? "Who is my mother, father and brother? Whoever loves me and does God's will is my mother, my father, my brother and sister" and if we believe that Christ told us the truth, then we have to believe that is what our family should be. And if somebody does not love God, then we must realize that we have lost a family member. I have grieved mightily, and I have prayed "If there is any way that I can help somebody to love God, so be it, I will help them." But I have had to shut the door in the face of my own family and with great pain; but that is animal pain. Animal level family pain is not as bad as Human level family pain.

(How could I) see someone else lose their soul, because I cared so much for one of my family members? What if I told them I couldn't do this work because I had to see my children? Or say they throw me into the looney bin and I would never be able to write a really solid book on Law and Virtue and therefore maybe people in the world go without souls? What if people hunger and they go without spiritual food because I was so selfish; because I wanted to have a Thanksgiving dinner with my children? See, that is selfish.

What if I was so afraid of losing my life, which is also an animal level thing. It is actually more on the plant level. What if I was so afraid of losing my life that I decided it would be better to go to the nut house? I would rationalize that I could write while in the nut house because I probably wouldn't get shot there. So I would rationalize it, and try to spit the Thorazine out of my mouth. But I know they would force it on me. So that way, I could *physically* live, even though my spiritual bodies would die.

See, if I cared so much that somebody was going to blow me away with a machine gun, then I would do that. But I would be doing just what they wanted. They are giving me a choice: death of your physical body and everything (you physically have) or death of all your spiritual bodies and your mind and the ability to write. And I can assure you they wouldn't let me write (in the mental institute). They would consider that the pathology. So they would bar me from a pencil, they would bar me from paper, they would bar me from anything. I would have to try to smuggle a pencil around and write on toilet paper and they would bar me from that. They would watch me in the bathroom. You think I'm kidding! I have worked in the nut house and I know what they do. Whatever they think your pathology is, they watch you to see that you don't do anything relating to it.

So the fear of death of the body; Christ also said "Fear not those who can kill the body, fear those that can kill your soul" and I can assure you that La can kill your soul. And that is *why* they have to be barred. Even in the New Testament Saint Paul said: "*Exclude* those who are haters and defilers from your midst!" and it is even more so in a team such as this because we are the eye of the needle for the Christ force. If we don't realize that; and I hope there are a lot of eyes of the needle for the Christ force; but I know that we are one and if we, as the eye of the needle of the Christ force, don't pierce the veil of darkness on this earth then we can't be sure that anyone else will.

Most Christians spend their whole lives just thinking that somebody else is going to save the earth, and that Christ will come down in a cloud. They are always waiting for somebody else to be a Mother Teresa, a Pope, a Gandhi, a Christ. And nobody wants to *be* that and they think you are crazy if you want to be that. See, they think it is grandiose to say "I

want to be like Christ.” And yet that is exactly as Christ said “Greater things shall ye do.” If you say that you believe in miracles, if you say that you believe that souls can die, then they will say you are a heretic even in the church.

And yet Christ said “Fear those who can kill your soul” and yet this one Bishop wrote back, returning Virtues, Laws and Powers from Ireland and said “Oh, the belief that souls can die, we are not accepting that”, and yet Christ said it in his own words! They don’t *want* to accept it. They want to pick and choose what they want to accept. The Bishop said: “We don’t accept that souls can die, so we can’t accept this book.” And yet If Christ said it, and it is in their very own text, what is more to say? And in fact maybe that quote should be in the preface of the next version of Virtues, Laws and Powers: “Fear not those that can kill your body but fear those who can kill your soul.”

C: It is a very powerful quote...

G: It is amazing how people will use some...

RP: But they rationalize it, they will say something like... “Christ didn’t say that could actually happen, he was just saying that somebody *could* do that if you allowed them...”

G: Another rationalization is that there are no prophets on the earth. Their assumption is that the only person who can decide who is a prophet on the earth is the Pope or with the Baptists; they wouldn’t believe anybody (could be a prophet). So it is like all holiness has died on the earth, except that we are all sinners and come short of the Glory of God.

That whole concept of faith by Grace that I was taught in the Protestant Church is so frightening to me because it encourages people to rationalize all their errors so they can go off the wagon and go on sinning in any way, and they are always saved by that big umbrella of Grace.

(For example) “If you are baptized, if you are saved by Grace then no matter what you do you will never cut yourself off from God.” **That is a terrifying, terrifying doctrine.** It should be abolished because people never strive to be holy; to be truly holy and only a handful ever do and the others just want an insurance policy. They go to confession, they give to the church, they think “If I do this, I have got my ticket.” It is just like my (relative) saying “Well, I took (the) kids to church all of those years, Now I’m just going to relax!”

RP: Some don’t even read the Bible they just hold up the book and say “Do you believe in the word of Jesus? Do you believe in the Bible?” And if you say yes, then everything is cool.

G: All you have to say is “Do you believe that Jesus Christ is the son of God?” Yes. “Do you believe that Jesus Christ died for your sins?” Yes. “You are saved!” I can tell you that satan believes those two things. Satan knows that Christ died for the sins of humanity. Satan knows and every fallen angel knows that Christ died for the sins of humanity and lived for the sins of humanity and they also know He is the Son of God.

RP: There is something really satanic about that. Even the importance of reading the word God is not stressed. They say it is not even important. They don’t want people to even read the Bible anymore.

G: The fundamentalists are going from saying “The Bible is everything and there are no new prophets” to saying “You don’t have to read the Bible, you just have to recite that one little phrase.”

RP: This Bible has become like an object that if you touch it, a holy object, you are completely healed. And if they take a sip of the alcohol in the church then everything is cool from now on.

C: That is what you get on TV on a regular basis. And that is what the young people are getting when they turn it on.

RP: Yes, and that is why it is even more dangerous.

G: What people want is an instant breakfast drink of God. Every morning they say “I believe that Jesus is the Son of God!” Ok! I’m ok for the day! They don’t want to think. They don’t want somebody like me holding the mirror and saying “Look at you! Look at your weaknesses, look at what you are that is not Christ like and change it!” They want to “love everybody just the way they are” because by “loving people just the way they are” they have encouraged people to become so satanic within the church!

Why do you think the Cult Awareness Network was so happy to track us down like mobs, many of them are willing to shoot me on sight? Because they are convinced I am the Anti-Christ. Well why? Because I say that souls die? I say things they don’t want to hear I say: “If you don’t continue to improve yourself then you are no better than a damned animal, you lose your human qualities.” So they want to kill me because they know it’s true.

You can always tell by the reaction, how true something is. The very ferocity in which Cec and all of them have come after this work, speaks for its truth. Just like when the crowds surrounded Jesus and wanted him hung, they *knew* he was right, so they had to let their demon overlays say “This man is wrong!” Because the demon overlay says the opposite. See, this is like the thing with the thieving: “Thieves are good! They just need money!”

RP: ...They took that out of the equation...

G: And isn't it interesting, here we are discussing this and it is Good Friday and we are talking about the very death of Jesus when they said *"Release the thief, release the thief, release Barabbas from the cross and kill the voice of God! Release the thief!"* It is so mysterious how the spirit has us to work on subject in the right season. *"Release the thief! Release La, the thief! And anyone who would take away her opportunity to be with this 'family', then is a thief to her."* By taking away her opportunity to devour us, is 'stealing from her', because 'she needs us.'

C: We are missing two people. They are downstairs?

G: We will go in about five minutes. I think every step of the way, if you go back to the Law and you compare what you are saying and hearing to the Law rather than what you are used to hearing....and it sounds like a wonderful thing to say "That the thieves might have needed my money more than me" or, my energy or life force...

I knew psychic healers and others who would get so into it. They would love people sucking their energy and then they would act like martyrs and say "Well, they sucked all of my energy!" There are times when you *have* to give your energy to others and it is within law. But some people make such a to-do about giving everything away, that they are actually greedy. There is a manifest and unmanifest aspect to that. Anytime you see something totally one way, and it has a bizarre ring to it, suspect that it has an unmanifest aspect to it.

A person *should* be prudent. A person could say that "money doesn't matter" so they...Cel when she was possessed she would order a whole lot of things from the home shopping network and stuff that she didn't need. If a person blows their money recklessly, then they are blowing their talents. A person may be generous, but on the other hand they may lose what they need to fulfill their job on earth. Is it generous or is it not?

As far as kindness goes; is it kind to want someone to be emotionally comfortable who is going to devour you? To give them your sympathy? Is it kind or in fact what would happen when you are devoured? If you are devoured, then they would have to go to someone else.

So always go back to the Law and always realize that Jesus said our family must be those who love God and do His Will. And always remember that if we are worried about those who could kill our body, well, we must change that to being worried about those who could kill our souls.

C: I think it is a great idea to have that statement in the beginning of the book. For anyone reading it, there is such a clear distinction

G: Some people were so terrified by Virtues, Laws and Powers because of the concept of starting to see people who were becoming animals and that they have split in almost two camps. It was so terrifying that they preferred to not know it. They preferred to deny it. Because the Law of Polarity is probably the most hated law since everybody wants to be loved 'just the way they are' like Mr. Rodgers. People don't want to go through the pain of change, because it is so darned difficult. For that reason there won't be a lot of saints in the world. However, the more decent people are in their lower lives, the more saints there can be.

If the average person raises their level of spiritual purity, then there will be more saints. Saints will come down and (also) rise up from humanity to the level that humanity is worthy to receive them. Well, people are saying: "Oh, we will just wait until the Christ comes back to the earth", and all the while the churches and civilizations are going downhill, where they are even denying that Jesus said "Fear not those who can kill the body. Fear those who can kill the soul.." Because when the Bishop tells us that is not accepted by the church, then to me that is a frightening thing because it is saying that Christ was a liar.

Well, I guess I will comb my hair and get ready to go.

Break in Tape **END OF MEXICO CONFERENCE**

Auditor's Note re: Move from Oklahoma to Wyoming

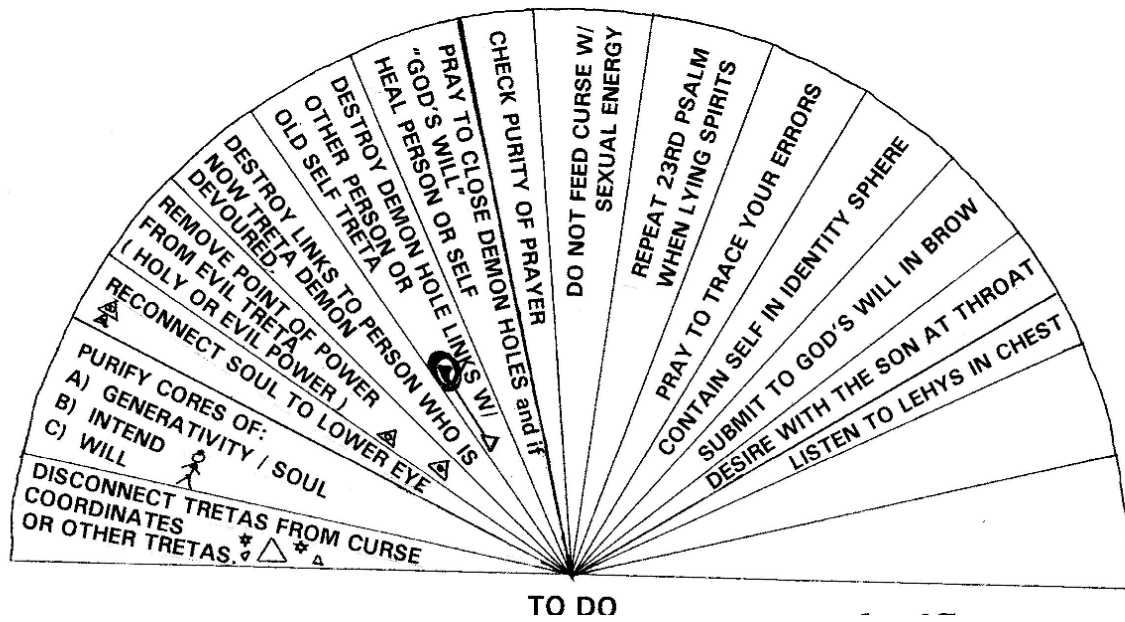
(Auditor's Note):

This was Good Friday. Everyone flew to Guthrie on this day. On Saturday/Sunday the conference students packed up Amber Press equipment and personal belongings in a Ryder's Truck which left for Cheyenne, Wyoming on Monday, April 17, 1995 with RP and BJ.

That morning the Oklahoma Bombing occurred with the suspects driving a Ryder Truck. The police drawings at that time in the newspapers resembled RP and BJ. The FBI picked them up and interviewed them and then released them. It is the auditor's opinion that both RP and BJ would have been under observation from that point in time.

G and Cel left in a car separately around 3:00 AM Sunday morning and arrived Cheyenne on Easter Sunday in the afternoon.

20 APRIL 1995 CHART (No Class Notes available)



CLASS NOTES: APRIL 23, 1995 Cheyenne, Wyoming

Check:

-% **Torque** on diagram of **Soul Dimensional Framework**

-% **R/L Soul of Awareness in Holy and Evil** used for Demon Orgasms

To Evaluate: CONE OF BEINGNESS ILLUSTRATION(*Chart on page 29 and others*)

Check: % substance remaining first on the dark left side (not evil) using the R/L/Inverse dowsing scale.

For instance if you have -7% of Left substance remaining, you have 7% of ideal substance and it is all satanic.

Ask: What % of Left Side substance is your own?
What % of Left side substance is other people's?

Do the same with

The Right side and Core/Center of the Illustration and

The Soul Ring,

And if it applies, the **Grace Ring**.

Do: Destroy any substance out or in that is abnormal and pray for deliverance and healing.
Some abnormal substances will produce mental confusion, or tingling, itching, crawling sensations.

Ask: "What % torque is on the diagram away from God's Plan?"
You could have someone's Left Side substance on your Right Side.
"What % of R/L Soul of Awareness in Holy and Evil (locations are being) used for Demon Orgasms?"

Demon Orgasms:

➤ Often have multiple substances from any compartment or location: L/R/Soul/Core.

➤ They can be combined and will often settle in the right side of a person giving you **Tissue Demons & Succubus Incubus** torments.

➤ A part of the Demon Orgasm complexes that settle on the Right Side may have stolen Chihuahua or cat substances mixed in.

Check: All the animals/pets on the (Tree of) Beingness chart without the Grace Ring, (*Page 25 and Appendix*)

As they have a L/R/Core/Group soul aspect (vulnerable to) contamination and vampires.

LAST NIGHT'S NOTES:

SONAR DETECTION of foreign substance is possible because normal substances radiate within the body aura, whereas abnormal ones send a sound wave to a dented portion (of the aura) where part of self is being sucked (due to another reason) or an injury is present, or there is a normal '**NO**' dip. *Drawing: (Currently not available)*

Sound is substance:

Blast with the holy powers, reel in the bits and heal.

Look at the body illustrations and blast with the Name of God.

Example: T2 had a "David" injury (from an unknown) person standing nearby, because he was angry and possessed about some business. It was Fallen Being substances through another person here.

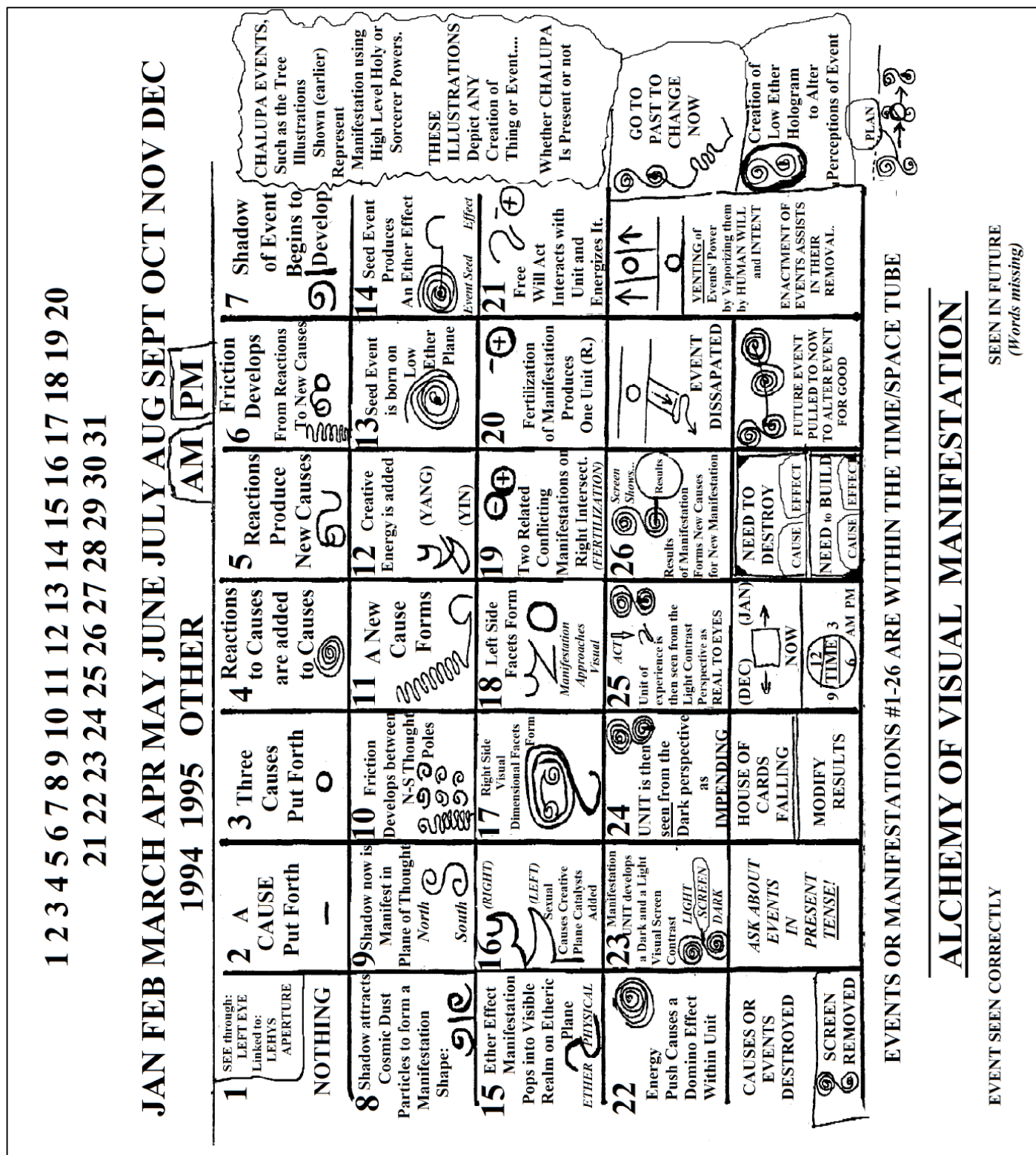
Animal Level Tisunal Substance Vampire gets an animal mold and dowses as:

Having an animal or **Pet or Dog Shield**.

Zombies should have no mold (At least the ones we know).

APPENDIX

Manifestation "Square" Chart: Visual Alchemy



PRAYER LIST

DOWSE WHICH PRAYER WOULD APPLY TO YOUR CURRENT SITUATION

Make sure to lead the prayers with "Not my will but Thine, oh Lord" and vow that if you are in error in dowsing, that you get a strong response on the dowsing list at the bottom to alert you.)

- 1) To correct all intercession errors and their effects.
2. To remove effects that have occurred from wrong prayers, and to be forgiven for trying to bargain with God. If by such prayer bargaining I have contacted fallen beings, I ask that my errors be corrected, while I promise to not bargain with high powers again.
3. To strengthen personal Will that is aligned with God's and to be guided where to direct that Will now, even if I don't consciously know what I am doing, in order to remove all obstacles that are blocking purification.
4. To destroy all malefic habits, assumptions and false beliefs...and to destroy the effects that such habits, assumptions and beliefs have caused.
5. To destroy the cause of all dark force screens intersecting mine.
6. To remove all human and animal portals into hells, Hades, purgatory, or evil people connections...direct or indirect.
7. To destroy the cores of all evil awarenesses that are contaminating others.
8. To close all energy sources that are allowing evil to interfere with God's plan.
9. To destroy all links to bodies that each evil awareness possesses.
- 10 To destroy all substance connections to and from people or animals who are linked with evil.
11. Pray that all evil automatons be disabled from doing harm.
12. Pray to remove all residual patterns of spiritual contaminations.
13. Pray for deliverance from all evil that is within and without.
14. Pray for divine intervention to lead my spirit to the correct prayer for purification or removal of the cause of my spiritual suffering if it be within Law.
15. Pray for closure of all bottomless pits of disorder and for closure to all portals to other pits, bubbles and chaos doors.
16. Pray for removal of all evil incarnate influence lines, direct or indirect.
17. Pray for the removal of all curses that are meant to interfere with God's plan.
18. Pray for removal of all vampirism to or from all people and animals.
19. Pray that all evil doers be unable to summon dark forces, and those that have been invited be destroyed.
- 20 Pray to defer to the wisdom of the Holy Judges as to the process and outcome of purification.
21. Pray to be destroyed in any way the Divine Powers see fit if I should align with fallen Beings and become dangerous to the fulfillment of God's plan.
22. Pray for the removal of all carnality, greed, envy, hatred for hierarchy, hate or lack of love, false pride, lies and lying spirits.
23. Pray for the removal of causes of all evil screens in this building.
24. Pray for trust in God, Divine Faith and Hope, perseverance and strength.

FROM THE HOLY BEINGS TO YOU:

Prayer Granted	Wrong prayer	Try other wording	Defer to Judges
Wait	More layers surfacing	Divine Intercession in Progress	Prayer denied (research reason)
Research problem		Use Waveforms...Put-Its...Other	Prayer against Law
Remove assumptions-belief blocks first.		Quit bargaining or desiring an answer.	
Get out of polluted vicinity or away from person.			
You can clear this on your own if you straighten up and fly right and quit whining.			
Use your WILL to clear problem while asking for guidance for the direction of Will.			
You are too disharmonious to pray and must do clearing first and settle down.			

PRAY TO:

KNOW Events...Problem...Other	TO SEE	TO BE DELIVERED FROM EVIL
FOR HARMONY	OTHER	GOD'S WILL....NOT GOD'S WILL

PRAYER CHART ADDITIONS

1. Destroy all evil names behind person's image.
2. Destroy all satanic bargains in me or affecting me.
3. Remove all white keys from evil doers. (Keys are like anchors which are put into another to use their energy).
4. Remove causes of vampire feeder portals, cores and effects.
5. Destroy all Evil Eyes, Teeth or Vestigial Organs.
6. Destroy all evil that I am now sensing and its causes.
7. Remove the protection that the evil ones have.
8. Destroy crazed Tisunal Beings.
9. Remove reproductive cores and food sources.
10. Pray for the desire/will to overcome weaknesses or obsessions, to do something or to be holy.

PRAYER TO ALIGN WITH LAW

In the name of the Father, Son and Holy Spirit. I ask the Holy Spirit to remove all darkness and defiance to Universal law and order from every level of my being.

May my very being radiate the understanding that God is merciful and just; that the universe was created with spiritual polarity and gender; that cause and effect is always operating; that whatever manifests above will likely manifest below; that there is an objective reality in the world apart from any I would create, that by clinging to the physical form I move away from my soul but that by aligning myself with Logic Truth and Law I may manifest holiness in my physical form; that movement, vibration, and change are constants in this universe and thus to be in harmony I must welcome changes in my lower form no matter what they entail.

I recognize that hierarchy is inherent in the spiritual world and I submit myself to service and devotion to that hierarchy. I seek spiritual transformation rather than the physical effects of spiritual healing. I ask that the Holy Spirit help me align my emotions and thoughts with that which is holy and not with the earth thoughtform grids. I am committed to using my spiritual knowledge daily so that my physical form will align with holiness. I ask that the Holy Spirit tune every fiber of my being to resonate with holiness in pattern and frequency, that the Holy Spirit reveal my path in each season, in each hour of the day, in every facet of my being, so that I might follow God's laws in the physical, mental, and spiritual realms.

I ask that the Holy Spirit fill me with the wisdom and intelligence of God, with divine love and with the will and power to fulfill the plan of God. Give me unwavering strength so that my work in the world reveals the beauty and harmony of the Divine Plan. Give me guidance, sound judgment, holy desire, sobriety, joy, and the ability to reason so that I may fully ascend to the higher virtues and multiply the glory of God on the face of the earth. Grant that I remain rooted in the New Heaven and New Earth from which I draw strength so that all my virtues shall flower. I vow to tread the path of right understanding, right thought, right speech, right action, right livelihood, right effort, right mindfulness and right concentration. I pray that my lower and higher selves unite so they might engender ever increasing circles of holiness around me.

I ask that all lower self-ties or resonations with any person, place, thing or idea be removed so that I might be truly whole and purified. Recognizing that all disharmonious thoughts or actions I engage in reflect in the macrocosm of the universe, I seek to live a life congruent with universal law and to be delivered from any food, substance, sex, material or romantic obsessions.

I pray to the Father, the Son, and the Holy Spirit, and all the Holy Beings and Angels that help the alignment and service of those engaged in the spiritual quest for Truth, to help me purify in all directions, and to remove any disharmonies from the past, present or future, shielded or hidden, so I may better carry out the will of God.

God, lend me your strength so that I may face my weaknesses through submission to your will. I acknowledge that my own low will can do nothing unless it is aligned with Divine Will which is all strength. I ask that I be given no powers or comforts that I cannot resist; no pleasures, spiritual, mental, social, or physical that would lead me away from my soul.

I accept the ultimate truth of these universal principles and give thanks for the divine equanimity that springs from my spiritual practice. I don't know who I am or what reality is, but I know that God knows. I don't ask so much for comfort but to see rightly and to be given the strength to face what is True. I ask not to see selectively according to my personal whims, but ask for the courage to see completely according to the plan of God whether pleasing or painful. Dear God, please give me the strength to endure Truth so that I may lead me today on the path of Your Holy Plan. Thy will be done. Amen

The Lord's Prayer

Our Father which art in Heaven, hallowed be Thy Name.
Thy Kingdom come, Thy Will be done, on Earth as it is in Heaven.
Give us this day our daily bread and forgive us our trespasses
As we forgive those who trespass against us.
And lead us not into temptation but deliver us from evil.
For Thine is the Kingdom, and the Power, and the Glory,
Of the Father and of the Son and of the Holy Spirit
Now and always and unto the Ages of Ages. Amen

St. Michael's Sword

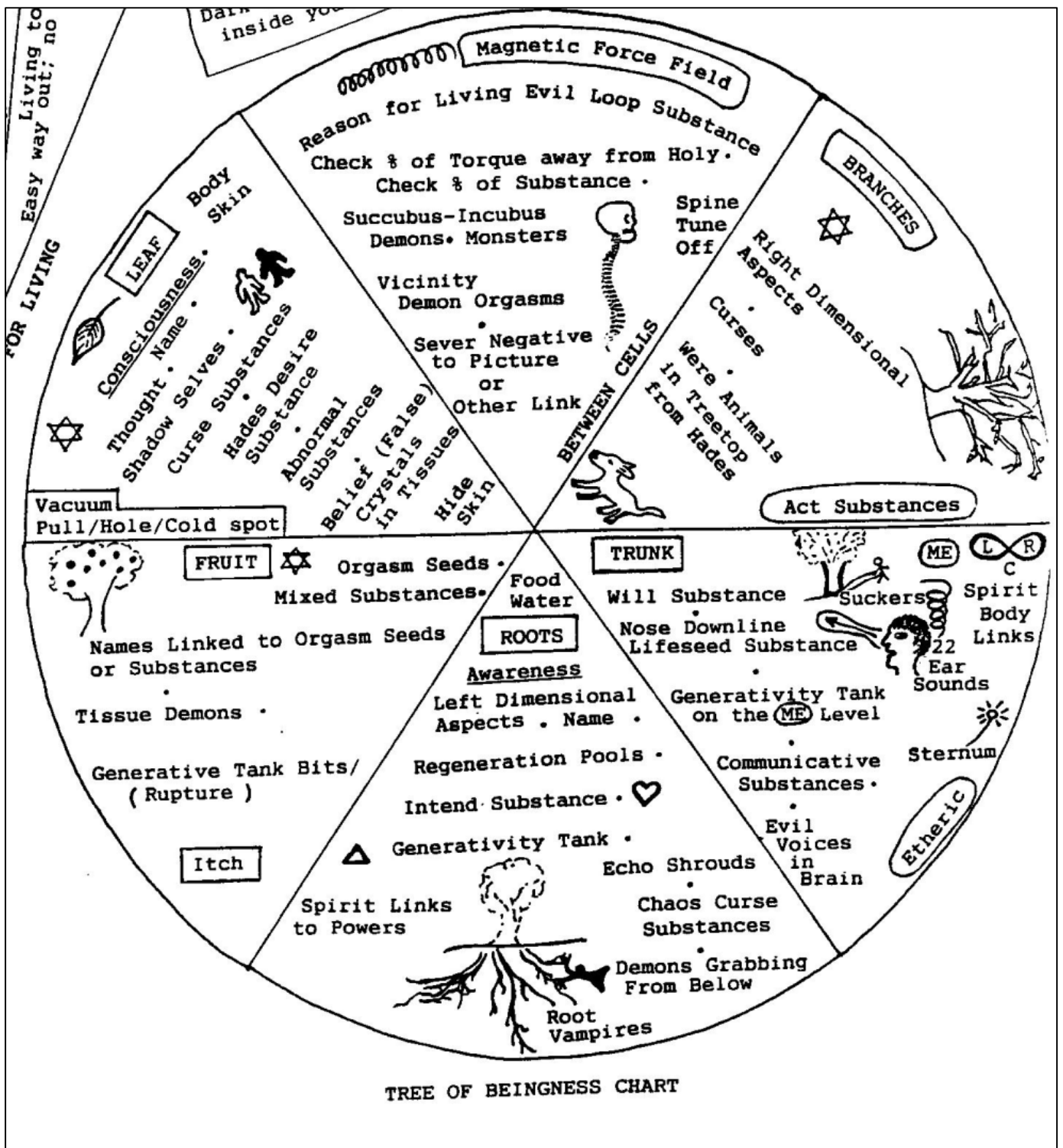
St. Michael the Archangel, defend us in battle.
Be our Protection against the wickedness and the snares of the Devil.
May God rebuke him, we humbly pray.
And do Thou, oh Prince of the Heavenly Host by the power of God
Thrust into hell satan and all evil spirits
Who wonder through the world for the ruin of Souls.
For who is like unto God? Who is like unto God?
Who is like unto God?

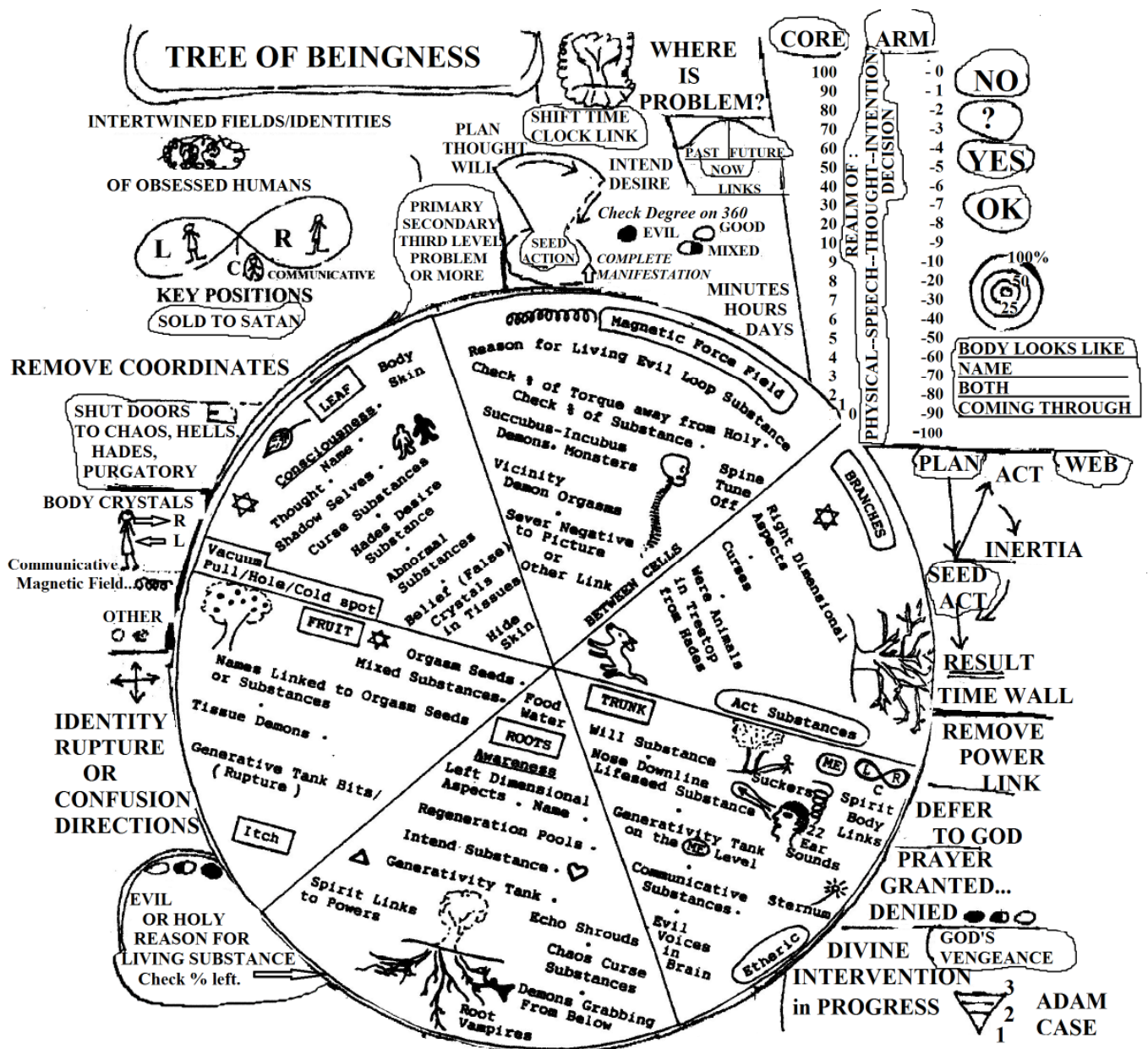
Prayer of Virgin Mary

Oh Glorious Virgin Mary, Majestic Queen of Heaven
And Mistress of the Angels
Thou was given by God the commission
To crush the head of Satan.
Therefore we humbly beseech Thee.
Send forth the Heavenly Angels that under Thy command
They may seek out all evil spirits,
Engage them everywhere in battle
Curb their insolence
And hurl them back into the pits of hell.
Oh Mother of God
Send forth the holy angels to defend us.
And drive far from us the cruel foe.
For who is like unto God? Who is like unto God?
Who is like unto God?

The 23rd Psalm

The Lord is my Shepard I shall not want
He maketh me to lie down in Green Pastures
He Leadeth me beside the Still Waters
He restoreth my Soul
He leadeth me in the Path of Righteousness
For His Name's sake.
Yea though I wander through the Valley
Of the Shadow of Death
I will fear no evil for Thou art with me.
Thy rod and Thy staff they comfort me.
Thou preparest a table before me
In the presence of my enemies.
Thou anointest my head with oil. My cup runneth over.
Surely Goodness and Mercy shall follow me
all the days of my life and
I will dwell in the House of Lord forever and ever. Amen.





TO DO: SCAN | AWARE SHIFT L-R or R-L | DESTROY | LYING SPIRITS (Beware) | BURN | CHOP
LOOK BEHIND NAME/FACE | PULL IN OPPOSITE DIRECTION | BLAST | PRAY | HEAL | FREEZE
HOLD UNDER WATER TO DROWN | GATHER | REEL IN | DRAIN | OTHER | REST | REFILL
REMOVE DOG/CAT LINKS/VAMPIRES | PULL OUT | DISSECT | TAKE PHYSICAL ACTION
RESEARCH | PUT ITS | MILK OUT EYES or ITCH GLAND into TOILET or SUN